

DELHI	UNIVERSITY	LIBRARY F 8 · 3
and the second		F8.3
Ac. No. 10462	.2	Date of release for loan

This book should be retuined on or before the date last stamped below. An overdue charge of 06 nP, will be charged for each day the book is kept overtime.

			والمتعالم
GEN	LAL E	DUCATI	DN
wa er supposed		\	
1	-		

A Panorama of the World's Legal Systems



A PANORAMA

of the

WORLD'S LEGAL SYSTEMS

by

JOHN HENRY WIGMORE

Professor of Law in Northwestern University

IN THREE VOLUMES
WITH FIVE HUNDRED ILLUSTRATIONS

VOLUME III

SAINT PAUL.
WEST PUBLISHING COMPANY

Copyright 1928 by John H. Wigmore

A Panorama of the World's Legal Systems

CONTENTS

VOLUME ONE

PROLOGUE

CHAPTER I.
THE EGYPTIAN LEGAL SYSTEM

CHAPTER II.
THE MESOPOTAMIAN LEGAL SYSTEM

CHAPTER III. The Hebrew Legal System

CHAPTER IV.
THE CHINESE LEGAL SYSTEM

CHAPTER V.
THE HINDU LEGAL SYSTEM

CHAPTER VI.
THE GREEK LEGAL SYSTEM

CHAPTER VII.
THE ROMAN LEGAL SYSTEM

VOLUME TWO

CHAPTER VIII.
THE JAPANESE LEGAL SYSTEM

CHAPTER IX.
THE MOHAMMEDAN LEGAL SYSTEM

CHAPTER X.

THE KELTIC LEGAL SYSTEM

CHAPTER XI.
THE SLAVIC LEGAL SYSTEM

CHAPTER XII.
THE GERMANIC LEGAL SYSTEM

VOLUME THREE

Prologue to Chapters XIII, XIV, XV

CHAPTER XIII.

Тип	M	ſ٨٠	מזידו ס	no I	EC.	т .	System
1111	TA1	LA.	KILIN	/LE. L	⊿E.U.T.A		$\sigma_{\rm M}$

	(I) The Common Law of the Sea	Page
1.	Egyptians and Phoenicians	875
	Rhodian law	880
3.	Code of Amalfi	880
4.	Venice and Genoa	882
5.	Barcelona—Consulado del Mar	885
6.	Laws of Oleron—Oak Book of Southampton	893
7.	Sea-laws of Wisby—Hansa Shipping Ordinance—Shift of the centre of code-making from East to West and	000
_	North	893
	Unity of evolution—Rules for jettison, compared	902
	Mariner's self-government	904
10.	Court-judgments—Legislative process in the Hansa ordinances	906
	(II) The National Laws of the Sea	
11.	French Marine Ordinance—Other national codes	914
	(III) The Common Law of the Sea, Once More	
12.	York-Antwerp Rules—Hague Rules of 1921	918
13.	The Bill of Lading as an international Common Law of the Sea	923
	CHAPTER XIV.	
	THE PAPAL (OR CANON) LEGAL SYSTEM	
1.	The early claim of universal jurisdiction for St. Peter's successor—Extension of the Church's rule from the Balkans to Greenland	935

2.	The judicial and legislative system—The Cardinal	
	Chancellor—The Sacra Romana Rota—An Opinion by	Page
	Coccinus—The Consistory and the Congregations	937
3.	Compilation of the recorded sources—The Decretum of	
	Gratian—The rise of Canon Law as a system—Doctor	
	Johannes Andreae	942
4.	The Decretals of Pope Gregory IX-A Decretal in-	
	validating a usurious mortgage—A Decretal regulating	
	criminal procedure	947
5.	The Corpus Juris Canonici-Pope Innocent III, the	. 1
	great legislator-Culmination of the Church's sway	
	under Innocent III	951
6.	The Church courts—Their extensive and progressive	
	influence—St. Ives, the Church judge and patron saint	
_	of the legal profession	955
7.	Rise of nationalism undermines the Church's political	•
	authority—The Council of Trent—The statutes of Henry VIII—Absorption of the Papal jurisdiction	
	by national courts and legislatures	961
Ω	Codification of the Papal Regulations in 1917—The	()() L
٥.	Codex Juris Canonici	965
	•	(/()//
	CHAPTER XV.	
	The Romanesque Legal System	
	(I) Resurrection of Justinian's Law-Books	
1.	Bologna and the Germanic conquerors	981
Ż.	Irnerius' lectures on Justinian's texts	983
3,	The first law school—Government by students—	•
	Records of the law-student guilds	986
4.	Eminent status of the law-professor—The glossators .	991
	(II) Adaptation of Roman Law	
5.	The practicians—Opinions on cases—Bartolus	994
	New court-houses in Italy and France-Palais de	
	Justice at Paris	. 999

		Page
7.	Spread of Roman law studies—Bracton and Azzo	1,007
8.	Shift of leadership from Italy—Cujas in France	1,009
9.	Netherlands and Scotland	1,012
10.	Germany — Reception of Roman Law — Carpzov — Windscheid and Von Ihering	1,015
	(III) Nationalization of Roman Law	
11.	Roman law as a secondary law only, alongside of local law	1,021
12.	The nationalizers, Dumoulin, Colbert, Pothier, in France	1,022
	Code Napoleon-Nationalization in other countries .	1,027
	(IV) Expansion of Romanesque Law	•
14.	Scientific and political motives—Spread of Romanesque	
	law to other continents	1,033
	CHAPTER XVI.	
	THE ANGLICAN LEGAL SYSTEM	
	(I) Building a Common Law	
1.	Diverse racial and feudal elements	1,054
2.	Unification-Insular location-William I, Henry II,	
	Edward I—Domesday Book—Westminster Hall	1,054
3.	Instinct for law and order—Bracton—Guilds of lawyers	
	-Inns of Court-Year-Books	1,058
	(II) Rejecting the Romanesque Law	
4.	Legal patriotism—Littleton, Fortescue, and Coke	1,077
5.	A strong legal profession—Inns of Court	1,080
	(III) Cosmopolitanization and Expansion	
6.	Crudity of the 1400's	1,090
7.	Science and learning of the 1600's—Coke, Bacon, and	
	Selden	1,091
8.	Commercial and colonial expansion—Mansfield and	1.004
	Blackstone	1,094

9. Anglican law belting the globe—The American Bar Association in London, 1924—Role of a professional class in maintaining a legal system	Page 1,098
CHAPTER XVII.	
EPILOGUE: THE EVOLUTION OF LEGAL SYSTEMS	
Legal systems as a whole, in contrast to specific legal ideas or institutions—General survey of the conception	1,119
(I) Comparative Law, in general	1,120
(II) Comparative Legal Institutions	1,121
(III) Comparative Legal Genealogy, or Corporealogy	1,122
1. Corporeal method in comparative law	1,123
2. Limited number of legal systems, or bodies	1,125
3. Problems peculiar to legal systems	1,126
4. Causes of the creation, survival, or disappearance of a	·
legal system	1,127
5. Existence of a trained professional class, as necessary to	
a legal system	1,129
APPENDIX	
A World-Map of Present-Day Legal Systems	1,133
List of Illustrations	1,147
Index	1,163







	•			
		12		

Prologue to Chapters XIII, XIV, XV

The Germanic peoples had overspread all Europe west of Russia. Their political and legal system had now come to dominate, displacing or absorbing or penetrating, in variant degree, the original institutions of the Keltic and Slavic and Romanic areas thus occupied. But it developed at a slow pace, and it was unequipped in several elements to meet the new needs of the times. At this juncture, about the 1400's, it found flourishing alongside of it three other systems, which possessed its missing elements and competed to supply them.

These were the Maritime system of sea-law, the Papal system of church-law, and the resurrected legal science of Justinian. The grand phenomenon of the centuries A. D. 1100-1800 is the parallel growth and ultimate amalgamation of these four systems.

The three other systems had been growing up gradually, independent of any one race or people in their origin; but by this time the course of events was bringing them into close contact with the now widely spread Germanic institutions. All three were before long to be

Prologue

absorbed and to lose their identity in the process of nationalization of law, now going on. But all three had their origins long before the 1400's. So it is now necessary to turn back for some centuries and to sketch their origin and progress.

And, first, the Maritime legal system.

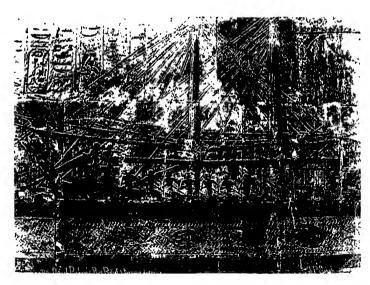
XIII

The Maritime Legal System

- (I) The Common Law of the Sea
- 1. Egyptians and Phoenicians.
- 2. Rhodian law.
- 3. Code of Amalfi.
- 4. Venice and Genoa.
- 5. Barcelona-Consulado del Mar.
- Laws of Oleron—Oak Book of Southampton.
- Sea-laws of Wisby—Hansa Shipping Ordinance—Shift of the centre of codemaking from east to west and north.
- 8. Unity of evolution—Rules for jettison, compared.
- 9. Mariners' self-government.
- Court-judgments—Legislative process in the Hansa ordinances.
 - (II) The National Laws of the Sea
- French Marine Ordinance—Other national codes.
 - (III) The Common Law of the Sea, Once More
- York-Antwerp Rules—Hague Rules of 1921.
- The Bill of Lading as an international Common Law of the Sea.

XIII The Maritime Legal System

HE earliest picture of a boat, found on an Egyptian vase, has been dated at some 6000 years B. C. The earliest recorded overseas expedition—that is, away from the coast—is that of an Egyptian king, dating about B. C. 2900. But the oldest picture of a sea-going ship of large size is the sculptured ship of Queen Hatsheput, in Egypt, about B. C. 1500. This queen was already known to be a ruler of distinction; but owing to an inscription on Mt. Sinai, only deciphered



XIII. 1-QUEEN HATSHEPUT'S SHIP, B. C. 1500, IN EGYPT

XIII. Maritime Legal System

in 1925, perhaps her greatest fame in future will be that she was the princess who discovered the infant Moses in the bulrushes and saved him to become the Hebrew leader.

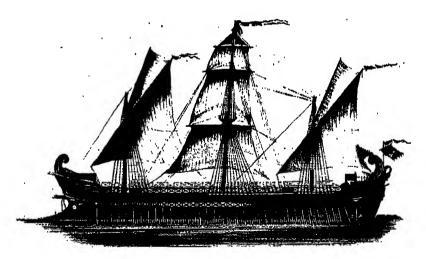
The Egyptian maritime achievements were later overshadowed by the Phoenicians, who made themselves masters of the Mediterranean for many centuries. Then came the Greeks, their rivals and successors as maritime traders. And so the names of Phoenicia, with its great coast cities, Tyre and Sidon, and of Rhodes, the island at the eastern end of the Grecian Archipelago, are inseparably associated with the beginnings of maritime law.

(I) THE COMMON LAW OF THE SEA

1. The sea-traffic must have been enormous. Tyre, a Phoenician city, had probably more than a million population; Carthage, another Phoenician city, seven hundred thousand; Alexandria, a Greek city, the world's grain market, had one million. In the period five centuries before Christ, the coasts of the Mediterranean, as the map shows, were already dotted with colonies and tradingposts, from end to end. And when it is remembered that for 3000 years before Christ the several nations swarmed with their ships trafficking along all the shores of this inland ocean, one can realize how the sea-commerce of the Mediterranean has formed a continuous body of custom dating back at least 5000 years before today. The empires

XIII. 2-COLONIES OF THE MEDITERRANEAN, B. C. 500

on land rose and fell, one after another; and from time to time Europe's land found itself in a general condition of political and legal chaos. But through all these vicissitudes there lived on at least one continuous, growing, and mature body of law. The sea law continued, independently of racial and dynastic changes, because its vogue was in a region owned by no king or tribe or chieftain,—the Sea. The galleys were its home.⁸ The mariners of all waters had a common life and experience; their common guide was the sun by day and the stars by night; and so the common custom of sea-merchants was sea-law.



XIII. 3-A GREEK FIVE-BANKED GALLEY

1. Earliest Maritime Peoples

This formed a system by itself. Centuries later, it was destined to be absorbed into the various territorial national laws. But for nearly five thousand years it lived its own separate existence,—formulated by no sovereign, yet gradually codified, and obeyed by all. How separate it was, in its supremacy, can be realized from an anecdote in the Roman Digest, preserved in Greek; it reads: "A certain man brought a case about shipwreck to the

בוחדוכרשתוואנפדפןשאירשתואירשתוואין דווינטינים אותוברשתו בישואירשתואירשתואירשתואירים אותוברשת בישואירים אותוברשת בישואירשתו אותוברשת בישואירשתו בישואירשתו בישואירשת בישואירשת

XIII. 4-ROMAN DIGEST: THE LEX RHODIA

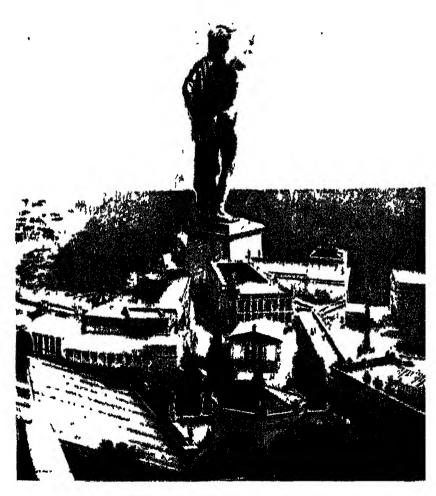
Emperor Antoninus, for decision; but the Emperor replied: 'I am indeed the supreme lord of the land. But Custom is the lord of the sea. Let this case be decided by the sea-law of the Rhodians, which our law accepts'."

This body of sea-law, in pre-historic times, had begun with the Phoenicians. But its leadership gradually shifted west and north with the expansion of commerce.

XIII. Maritime Legal System

The history of this shifting is the history of maritime law.

- No record of Phoenician sea-law has survived. But tradition has perserved a few of the sea-rules of Rhodes, which became the next leading centre to be heard of. Rhodes was one of the large Greek islands lying eastward towards Egypt. Rhodes reached the height of its prosperity about B. C. 300. It had succeeded to the primacy of Athens as the emporium of Greek commerce and a centre of arts and letters. The massive bronze Colossus, one hundred and five feet high, which was located on the pier at the entrance to its harbor, was deemed one of the seven wonders of the ancient world; when its fallen remnants were sold for metal, A. D. 600, it took nine hundred camels to carry them off. Young men were sent to Rhodes from other cities to learn commercial methods; and the world-famous statue of the Laocoon was made by a Rhodian artist. The city was said to contain three thousand marble statues. The port of Rhodes had six practicable harbors; and the Rhodians were termed "the masters of the sea". No authentic text of the Rhodian Code has survived. But all sea-law for the ensuing thousand years was known as the Rhodian law.
- 3. Then, as commerce shifted, the next code of general vogue was that of Amalfi, not far from Naples; for the centre was again shifting west. The Code of



XIII 5-THE COLOSSUS AT RHODES

3. Code of Amalfi



XIII. 6-AMALFI, FROM THE SEA

Amalfi was formulated in the 1000's. Amalfi is now a small town of five thousand souls; and nothing is left but its Cathedral to testify to the prosperity and fame which enabled its sea-law to command respect 900 years ago. But in its brief day it was immensely rich, with a population of fifty thousand, and colonies in Syria, Arabia, India, and Africa. The Amalfitans claimed and were long reputed to have invented the mariner's compass; the crest of the city bore the motto: "Prima dedit nautis usus magnetis Amalphis". Even as late as A. D. 1570, a mercantile author, Freccia, declared that Amalfi's Code eclipsed the Rhodian law, for "all disputes, all lawsuits,

XIII. Maritime Legal System

and all sea-controversies were decided by the law of Amalfi."

The text of the Code of Amalfi was lost for centuries. and was only re-discovered in 1843, in an obscure manuscript in Vienna, carried off from Venice by the Austrians; its common name, as the title shows, was the Tablet of Amalfi:7 for it was perhaps inscribed on tablets nailed up in public.

4. Each one of these commercial coast-towns had its own book of sea-law, -- Venice, Pisa, Genoa, and a hundred others. But none of these three greatest commercial cities of the Italian Middle Ages seems to have impressed its leadership on the maritime common law.

· Venice became famous for its government, and particularly its Council of Ten. In a record of one of the

CAPITULA ET ORDINATIONES CURIAE MARITIMAE

NOBILIS CIVITATIS AMALPHAE

quae in vulgari sermone dicuntur;

LA TABULA AMALFA

XIII. 7-THE CODE OF AMALFI



XIII. 9—GATE OF PLACARDS, VENICE Here were posted the Judgments of the Council

4. Venice and Genoa

judgments of the Council of Ten in a criminal case, dated September 10, 1708,8 the sentence reads that three of the culprits be "cut so that their head is separated from their body and they die", and that the other three "be hung by the neck so that they die". These judgments were printed as leaf-

B A N D O. ET SENTENZA DELL' ECCELSO Confeglio di Dieci. CONTRO H Dottor Cic feppe PréFranceco, e Girolamo Franceco Bachnelli Vicenzo, e Colino Badinelli Stampato per Pietro Pinelli Stampator Ducale.

XIII. 8—A JUDGMENT OF THE VENETIAN COUNCIL OF TEN

lets, a copy was posted at the entrance to the Ducal Palace, called the Gate of Placards, and other copies sent to all the local magistrates. The Council of Ten held its meetings in a room in the Ducal Palace, magnificently decorated with frescoes by some of Venice's greatest painters,—an example which should be imitated in our own courts of justice. The adjacent room was the chamber of the celebrated Inquisitors, who interrogated the accused before he was brought in to trial before the Council. And the square panel in the wall at the lower

XIII. Maritime Legal System

left corner of the picture concealed the box in which anonymous complaints were dropped; for on the other side of the wall, in the public corridor, was a slit with a lion's head, called the Lion's Mouth (or "bussola"), into which papers might be inserted without revealing the informant's identity.¹⁰

Genoa was famous for its inventiveness in commercial methods. The Bank of St. George, 11 founded about A. D. 1400, and long the greatest of its kind, still stands, down at the city's water-front; and the archives of Genoa contain some of the earliest known examples of bills of



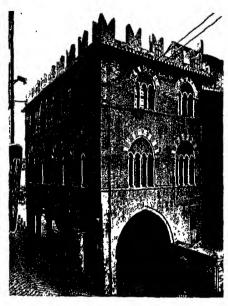
XIII. 10-CHAMBER OF THE INQUISITORS, VENICE

4. Venice and Genoa

exchange and policies of marine insurance.

But neither Genoa nor Venice, even at the height of their seapowers, ever set the standard for marine law.

5. We hear of no common code for another two or three centuries after the Amalfi Code, when the centre is now found shifting again westward to



XIII. 11-BANK OF ST. GEORGE, AT GENOA

Barcelona.¹² A papal official, describing Barcelona at the end of the 1400's, said of its laws: "In almost every maritime city the controversies of mariners and of merchants are settled by them, or by laws derived from them, with the greatest authority; and as formerly men spoke of the laws of Rhodes, now everyone speaks of the laws of Barcelona."

The Code of Barcelona was known as the Consulado del Mar, or Book of the Jurisdiction of the Sea, and first took shape in the 1200's; one of the best manuscripts is in



XIII, 12-BARCELONA, FROM THE SEA

the National Library at Paris.¹⁴ The Consulado del Mar was written originally in Catalan, the language of Barcelona. It was first printed in 1494; but the fourth edition of 1523 is probably the only early edition now to be found outside of a few European public libraries.¹⁴

The provisions of the Consulado were more diffuse and its details more elaborate than in any other of these seacodes. It contained some two hundred and fifty short chapters; and their style may be gathered from this passage, in Chapter 80, about the rights of the mariner to his wages:^a

[The Consulado del Mar, chap. 80.] "Further you should know that the managing owner of a ship ought not to dismiss a mariner

Test pour lenguieure est leuril à local à local de leur et leur le leur de leur de leur le leu

The for los bones of the property of the prope

o a marijî o apaleger o li Malebom o maja onlegge Olle Su fee mill a asorbijal ge nicaser ne malema merki

Annue pe lesar

of a summit sing in

those less that seems in

begins to be an ear some in

the period of the seems in

the period of the seem

omensen en le sen
Lev compres de fee la 11 in
Lev compres de fee la 11 in
Lev compres de fee la 11 in
Lev compres de fee la 12 in
Lev compres de part la faut
Luxi en Gentrus na quant
Luxi

H

XIII. 13—THE CONSULADO DEL MAR (MS.)
The title, in the middle of the left column, reads: "Dels bons stabliments e costumes de la mar", and the text begins, "These are the good rules and customs. . . which our ancestors made"

Segucire lo Livie de Consolar nonament corregie: pframpar. Enlo qual son tengudes les leys: e ordinacions dels acres maritims: e Adericantinols. Et primo.

En qual manera son eles los consoles lo jurge ve les appellacions quascun Ainy.

A Capitol primer.



Calcun any to respect dis fests de grandal dinostre Se got los promens na uchants patrons ma

rincro: ho partida de aquella a plea quen consell enla egicha de sancta Lecia de a curar de Claienca. E ecla de a curar de Claienca. E aqui per eleccio e no per redolma tota en qua eccediante o la maior parcida elegairé dos bona homés dela vira art dela mar: e no de algüa a tra artibo hofficiso (riès cua en untge deles appellacionais e an deles sentencies dels dire consellos. E leo dires elecciós son fetes dela mir dela mario del directo de cura en consellos. E leo dires elecciós son fetes directo de cua en cua en cua cua per punitegi que los pionimis del directo della mari dan del Senyor de cua cua el consellos son se consellos el cua en consellos della mario del senyor della mario del senyor della mario del senyor della cua el consellos el consellos el cua en consellos el cua el cua el consellos el cua el

The turamet que fan



e. Lapitol.is.
Dvie d nadal los vit s
confols elects juren en
poder vels sufters ets
uit dia vita entat vis
la estatetta d nostra vo:

na fancta maria dia leurapaes quel bit inflicta a jurat en poder del lens goi ifice; do de lon batte: que de eleaiment le hauran ento offici del dit confolat: que daran det arial mistoricomel menor: e al menor da imatorialitant tota hora la faeta tatte legitat del Genyor Ifice.

Co3 lo surge dapells



Capitol.ili.

Tagail los cóloles de la prefencen lo vit intec c

lecal portat veis al f...

lecal portat veis al f...

curados entoregne de Alecta; por a fon lochtwentse pura ma poder da quelleque de e lealmentre haura en lo dit ofice. E aquell qui p los cito





5. Code of Barcelona

from the ship until the voyage is concluded, except for three things, in the first place for robbery, in the second place for quarrelling, and in the third place if he does not obey the orders of the mate. The mate, however, ought not to command him to do anything which is not within his command, and the mariner ought not to be dismissed upon the first occasion of disobedience, but only upon the fifth occasion.

"Further, the managing owner of the ship is bound to the mariner, that if the mariner has agreed with the managing owner of the ship for a high rate of wages, and the managing owner of the ship shall find another mariner at a lower rate of wages, he cannot dismiss him from the ship so that he shall not sail in it, after he has once agreed and shaken hands upon it; for he is bound to observe such an agreement, as if it were entered in the ship's register.

"Further, the managing owner of the ship is bound to the mariner, that if the mariner has agreed with the managing owner of the ship, the latter cannot dismiss the mariner to make place for a relative or another man after his name has been entered in the ship's register, or after they have shaken hands, whether or not he has been received on board ship; and if he wishes to dismiss him he must pay him his wages precisely as if he had completed all his services during the voyage.

"Further, the managing owner is bound, if the mariner has worked for three days and is taken ill, to pay him half his wages, and if he cannot embark on the ship, he ought to dismiss him, if the mariner judges that he cannot go; and if he is in a strange place, the managing owner of the ship has to give him half his wages, whether or not he has money enough to pay them, and if he have not money enough, he must borrow it, for it is incumbent that the mariner should have his wages; and if the managing owner dies, his executors ought to discharge this obligation.

"Further, the managing owner is bound to the mariner, that if the mariner falls sick and dies in the vessel, he ought to be paid all his wages, and if he has on board any relative, the effects of the deceased should be given up to him, and, whether the deceased has said so or not, shall be handed over to his children or his wife, if they were living with him whilst he was alive. And if his wife was not loyal to him, or was not living with him when he was last on shore, or shall have run away after his departure, the managing owner of the ship with the ship's clerk, with the consent of the courts, shall give them to his nearest relatives.

"The mariner who shall be engaged for the voyage and shall die by the will of God before the ship has sailed, ought to have a quarter of his wages, which should be assigned and given to his heirs. Further, if he shall die after the vessel has set sail, and before she arrives at her port of destination, the half of his wages shall belong to the deceased, and shall be given to his heirs; and if he shall have received all his wages before he dies, the whole ought to belong to him and be given to his heirs, and the managing owner of the ship cannot dispute anything, nor claim anything back.

"If the mariner is engaged by the month and dies, his heirs should be paid for all the time which he has served.

"Further, the managing owner is bound to pay to the mariner his wages at the place where the merchandise pays freight."

The extensive vogue of the Consulado caused it to be translated into several languages, for the benefit of mariners of other countries. An edition was printed as far east as Venice, in 1566, in an Italian translation; and indeed some Italian scholars once claimed Italy as the place of its origin. And other editions were printed as far north as Amsterdam, in Dutch and Italian, in 1704 and

LIBRO

DEL CONSOLATO

DE' MARINARI.

Nelquale si comprendono tutti gli statuti, & ordini disposti da gli antichi per ogni caso di Mercantia, ò di Nauigare, così à beneficio de' Marinari, come de' Mercanti, & Patron de' Nauilij.

Con l'aggiunta delle ordinationi sopra l'Armate di Mare, sicurtà, entrate, & uscite.

DINVO'VORISTAMPATO, ET con ogni diligentia correcto.



IN VENETIA, Per Andrea Rauenoldo.

SU D LXVI.

r

XIII. 15-THE CONSOLATO, IN ITALIAN

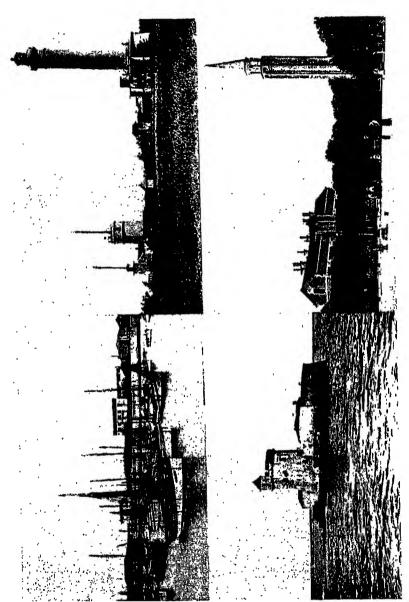


XIII 16-THE CONSOLATO, IN DUTCH

5. Code of Barcelona

1723.16 Its vogue thus extended through five centuries.

- But in the meantime, new trade centres were 6. starting in the north; and in the A. D. 1200's and 1300's a new codification had obtained vogue, named from the island of Oleron, off New Rochelle, in the Bay of Biscay, 17 a region which was then English territory. There is a manuscript of it in the British Museum;18 for this code was used by English and Scotch and Norman mariners also. Southampton was then one of England's great seaports; the Oak Book was the book of local customs of that seaport; and a fine MS. copy of the Laws of Oleron dating from about A. D. 1300 has recently been brought to light in the Oak Book of Southampton. So closely was the Code of Oleron associated with English maritime customs that its authorship used to be attributed to King Richard the Lionhearted, when he returned from the Crusades.
- 7. The Laws of Oleron served as a sea-code for north-western Europe for several centuries. But meantime, the Hansa League of the Baltic had come to dominate north-ern commerce all the way from Hamburg and Bremen to Novgorod in Russia. Its headquarters were first at Wisby on the island of Gotland, in the north Baltic, and hence its code was at first known as the Sea-Laws of Gotland. Wisby had some twelve thousand merchants in the 1200's; but it was destroyed and plundered by King

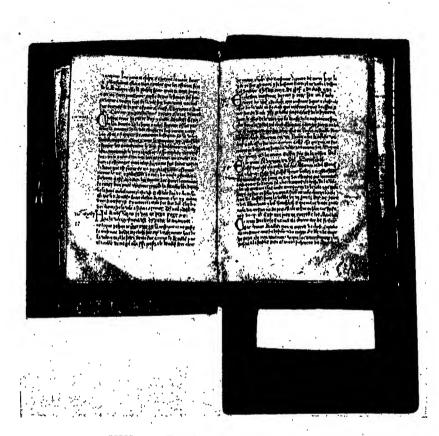


[894]

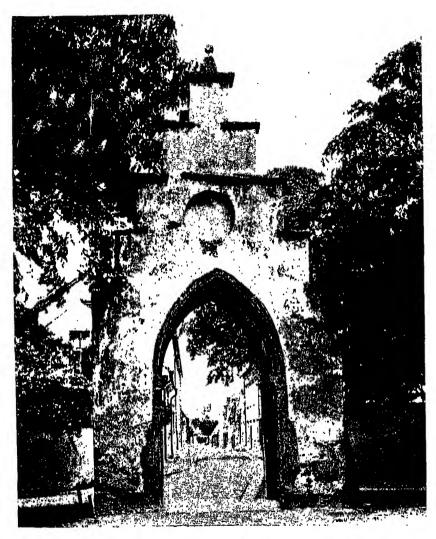


XIII. 18-THE LAWS OF OLERON





XIII. 19—THE OAK BOOK OF SOUTHAMPTON . In this book was discovered in recent times a manuscript text of the Laws of Oleron

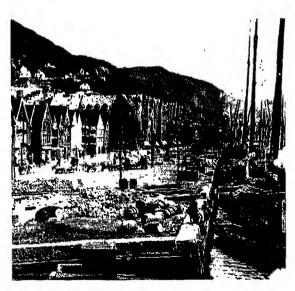


XIII. 20—Wisby's Gate and Island
This town gave the name to a maritime code for northern commerce

7. Hansa Code

Waldemar of Denmark in 1361, and never recovered from the blow.²⁰ The centre then shifted to the north German towns. In A. D. 1367 at the town hall in Cologne the delegates of seventy-seven cities met and formally organized the Hansa League.

The League became one of Europe's great powers. Its rules were more potent, in its field, than those of pope or emperor; for it could ruin a commercial town by its boycott. The Hansa had colonies everywhere in Europe. The most southerly site was at Venice, where today may still be seen the Fondaco dei Tedeschi, or Warehouse of the



XIII. 21-THE HANSA YARD AT BERGEN; NORWAY

Germans. The most northerly centre was Bergen, on the coast of Norway; and the long row of twenty-two buildings of the Hansa, which dominated the water-front, re-



XIII. 22-THE HANSA STEELYARD, LONDON

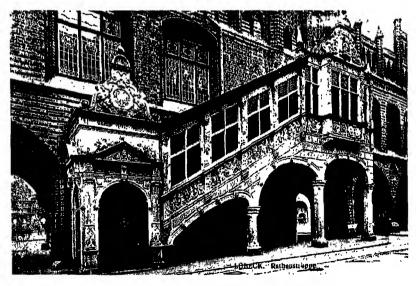
mains intact today. Some three thousand souls here formed the Hansa staff, all vowed to celibacy, and organized in guilds, each representing a foreign city. In London, the Hansa was equally strong; their establishment, known as the Steelyard²² (because there stood the great city-scales for weighing all imports), was located just above London Bridge, at the only water-gate of the city, thus commanding the key to the whole foreign commerce of London. Bremen was one of the League's strongholds in Germany. But the most frequent meeting-place of the League Council was at Lübeck.²³ This city

7. Hansa Code

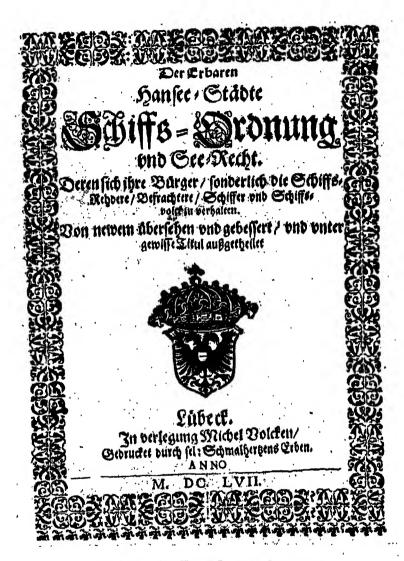
and Bremen were the last two members of the Hansa; for its power gradually declined, and in 1630 at Lübeck at its last general meeting only Lübeck and Bremen sent delegates.

The Hansa League had adopted the Sea-Laws of Wisby, which themselves were an adaptation of the earlier Laws of Oleron. An edition of the Hansa Code, printed at Lübeck in the year 1657, calls itself the Hansa Towns' Shipping Ordinance.²⁴

Thus, the centre of fashion, in maritime code-making, had swung gradually around west and north,25 through



XIII. 23—THE TOWN COUNCIL HOUSE AT LÜBECK



XIII. 24-THE HANSA SHIPPING ORDINANCE

XIII. 25-MAP OF THE SHIFT OF MARITIME CODES

three quarters of a circle, during two thousand years, from Rhodes, through Amalfi, Barcelona, Oleron, up to Wisby and Lübeck.

8. Now the remarkable feature in these several successive codes is the unity of their evolution as a single, distinct, and continuous body of maritime custom.

To illustrate this, let us take, almost at random, one of the distinctive features of sea-law, not found in land-law, —jettison—and trace it through all the codes.

The act of casting goods overboard in a storm to save the ship and its contents is known in sea-law as jettison; and when by jettison one man's goods are sacrificed, the others whose property is thus saved must repay him, each a ratable share. But there was, in the old common law of the sea, a peculiar provision for the procedure to be followed. In the Rhodian law as phrased in Greek at Byzantium, about A. D. 700, Article 9 says on this point: "If the captain is deliberating about jettison, let him ask the passengers who have goods on board, and let them take a vote what is to be done." Note this democratic idea of a joint enterprise; the merchants must first be consulted before the captain can lawfully jettison.

This feature has totally disappeared in modern law. But we can trace it for nearly 2000 years in the old law.

8. Unity of Evolution

Going west in the line of evolution, we next find it persisting in Art. 48 of the Code of Amalfi. This draftsman, a philosopher, adds naively: "If the merchants are greedy, as some people always are, and would rather die on the spot than sacrifice anything, so that by their extreme avarice they refuse to jettison, then the captain after protest may proceed to jettison."

Then two centuries later, in the Consulado del Mar, of Barcelona, the same rule reappears, with much elaboration; here, the author provides a set speech which the captain must deliver in the presence of the mate and all on board: "Gentlemen, if we do not lighten the vessel we run great risk of losing our lives and everything; but if you, gentlemen, consent to lighten ship, then by God's will we can save ourselves and a large part of our goods; but if we do not cast them over, we shall lose ourselves as well as all that we have"; then if all or the majority of the merchants consent, the jettison may be made; but one of the merchants must first cast over something, then the captain may cast over the remainder.

Next, in the Laws of Oleron, the same rule is found once more, here again supplying the captain with a speech, but a shorter one than in the Consulado.

And finally in the Wisby Code and the Hansa Code, Title VII, Art. II, it appears once more, with little change,

but without the words of the speech. And a notable thing, which marks the world-wide universality of searules, is that in a sea-code of the Malay Islands, in the East Indies, dating back to the first Mohammedan Sultan, in the 1200's, is found an explicit provision of this identical nature, calling for a consultation of the merchants, and fixing the rule for counting the votes of each.

This provision about the formality of jettison serves to illustrate the continuity and identity of the common law of the sea through nearly two thousand years.

9. All of these sea-codes purported to represent the custom of the sea,—not the law of any territorial prince. They grew as the anonymous embodiment of these common customs. The title and opening sentence of the Consulado, as of most of the others, reads: "Aci commencen les bones costumes de la mar", "Here commence the good customs of the sea. These are the good establishments and the good customs on matters of the sea, which the wise men who traveled over the world commenced to give to our predecessors, who put them into books of the wisdom of the good customs". These codes owed their force to no prince or king or republic; and no jurist's name was associated with any of them as its original author or draftsman. Even the very city in which they originally took form was sometimes uncer-

9. Maritime Self-Government

tain; for Pisa and Marseilles, as well as Barcelona, once disputed for the place of origin of the Consulado del Mar.

And these customs, as rules, were enforced by special maritime courts elected by the guilds of the sea-trades, not by the ordinary territorial courts of the prince or seignior. Genoa, Pisa, Barcelona, and all the great mercantile sea-ports had each its court of the sea. This self-government of the sea by its own customs is illustrated in the opening sentence of a Spanish ordinance of A. D. 1283, sanctioning the Court of the Consuls at Valencia, and often prefixed to editions of the Consulado del Mar:

[The Sea-Guilds Elect Their Judges.] "Every year, after noon on the day of Noel or Our Lord's Nativity, the elders of the seaguilds, the masters, and the mariners, or any of them, meeting in council at the church of St. Pecla, in the city of Valencia, shall by vote (not by lot), whether unanimous or by majority, choose [two] good men of the sea-trade to be consuls, and one other man (of the same trade, not of any other trade or learning or position) to be judge of appeal from the judgments of the former; the said elections being held by privilege of the elders of the guild of the sea held of the king and his predecessors.

"After the said feast of Noel, the said consuls, with some elders of the sea, will present the said elected judge of appeal before the attorney-general of the Kingdom of Valencia or his deputy; there he will take oath to behave well and legally in his office; and he who is thus presented as judge of appeals before the attorney-general must be received by him in that post; for such has been the custom, notwithstanding that by the king's charter granted to the elders of the sea it is said that annually the judge shall be chosen 'by the

king or his attorney-general', for neither the king nor his attorneygeneral has ever exercised this power, the above mentioned formalities being the only ones used.

10. These codes, no doubt, were usually in their origin the outgrowth of a long succession of decided causes; they summed up in convenient form the result of numerous judgments on important typical cases. Indeed, the Laws of Oleron were often entitled "the Judgments of the Sea", and each of their paragraphs is in form a ruling on a case put; thus:

"A ship departs from Bordeaux or elsewhere; it happens sometimes that it is lost, and they save the most they can of the wine and other goods. The merchants and the master are in great dispute, and the merchants claim from the master their goods. They may well have them, paying the freight for such part of the voyage as the ship has made, if it please the master. And this is the judgment in this case."

But this process of formation can no longer be traced. Probably no records were kept by these courts. Even of the English royal admiralty court no records are found before A. D. 1520. Of these earlier local courts of sea-law in the sea-towns no annals of their judgments appear to be extant, no collections of plea-rolls, no eye-witness reports of the trials.^c

10. Legislative Growth

Some, however, of the codes exhibit a genuine legislative process. It was a favorite theory of Sir Henry Maine that the judicial process, in history, invariably preceded the legislative, i. e. that the period of codeformulation was preceded by a period of case-judgments. But in the history of the Hansa Towns' Shipping Code, at least, this theory is not verified. We there see a long succession of genuinely legislative enactments, covering three centuries, from a few brief measures of the 1300's, developing by A. D. 1614 into a complete topical code of fifteen chapters and one hundred and three sections, and proceeding constantly by way of legislative amendment, supplement and revision.

The Hansa Ordinance of A. D. 1482 is an interesting illustration of this process.^d The Ordinance of A. D. 1470 already had some thirty sections. But in A. D. 1481 there was a strong demand to correct certain abuses in seafaring. In March, a meeting of the Hansa shipmasters, held at Bergen in Holland, drew up a list of their troubles; the misbehavior of the mariners (they averred) was making sea-traffic no longer possible; "everyone of these unruly fellows does just what he pleases, and makes so much mischief and trouble for the shipmasters that we shall have to give up sailing the seas unless you gentlemen

can do something to alter this." Their list of grievances and proposed remedies read thus:

[Complaint of the Hansa Shipmasters, December, 1480.] "These are the complaints and grievances which the shipmasters of the Hansa delivered to the aldermen at Bruges about the mariners, and requested their despatch to the gentlemen of the towns indorsed hereon, so as to obtain remedy and correction thereof:

- "I. First, the shipmasters request, from the authority of the gentlemen of the Hansa Towns, that whenever a shipmaster hires his crew for a round-trip voyage, the hire be given in three parts, to wit, the first part when the ship sails, the second part when the ship unloads at the port of destination, and the third when the ship wins home on the full voyage, and that the crew be holden and bound to help unload and ballast, so that it may lie in the stream without danger or risk.
- "II. Item, a steersman engages himself to a shipmaster, and whenever it comes to pass that he is not good and competent for what he engaged for, so that the shipmaster's life and ship and the merchant's goods are endangered, it seems proper to the aforesaid shipmasters that to such a steersman should be given no more than half of a mariner's hire and subsistence, provided the shipmaster can make good proof with two good men or with his crew that the steersman was not good enough for what he engaged himself.
- "III. Item, likewise, if a mariner engages himself to a shipmaster, and he is not good enough for what he engaged himself, then to such a mariner should be given no more than the half hire and subsistence, provided the shipmaster can prove it as above.
- "IV. Item, whenever a steersman or mariner deserts the shipmaster, taking the wages that have been given him, the shipmasters request that such a steersman or mariner be flogged, wherever he

10. Legislative Growth

may be found, or that he be branded with a boathook upon his cheek or elsewhere, so that he may be an example to others to avoid such conduct.

- "V. Item, it happens that a shipmaster has in his ship one or two of his crew who behave so rascally that the shipmaster must needs lay them off; the shipmasters request that such evil-doers should be given neither hire nor subsistence.
- "VI. Item, it happens also that there are some others who join with such evil-doers and lay off with them, to the discomfiture of the shipmaster; the shipmasters likewise request that to such be given neither hire nor subsistence, so as to be an example to others to avoid such conduct.
- "VII. Item, it is oft the case that a ship is loaded for a certain port, and that the crew makes mutiny on the sea and sails the ship without necessity or need into another port, against the will of the shipmaster; the aforesaid shipmasters request that to such men neither hire nor subsistence be given before the time when the ship is brought to the port whither loaded.
- "VIII. Item, the shipmasters request that the aforesaid gentlemen of the Towns will ordain what shall be given to the crew for their subsistence whenever the shipmaster comes from the east with a cargo of grain, and what the merchant shall give for primage; for the shipmasters and the merchants alike are on this subject much embarrassed by the crews' demands.
- "IX. Item, it happens that a shipmaster is loaded for a distant voyage, and the shipmaster from some event of necessity lays up the ship in dock before completing the voyage, and the merchants and the ship's friends decide that the shipmaster must continue the voyage, and the crew will not continue it; the shipmasters request that such persons be given neither hire nor subsistence before the time that the voyage is completed.

"X. Item, on these and many more like points, too long to be written, the aforesaid shipmasters request the aforesaid gentlemen of the Hansa Towns to provide remedies and amendments, and to uphold them with heavy penalties and fines, and also to correct and punish the offenders, so as to be an example to others to avoid such conduct."

This memorial was circulated by the Bruges authorities to Danzig, Lübeck, and other principal Hansa towns; and next year, at the Hansa Assembly of Sept. 16, 1481, at Lübeck, the record showed the following consideration given:

[Hansa Proceedings of Sept. 18, 1481.] "Afternoon at two of the clock assembled again at the Council House of Lübeck messieurs the aforesaid Councillors Plenipotentiary.....

- "Par. 36. Then was read a letter of the merchants of Bruges telling of the numerous misdoings of ship-crews, and a document enclosed therewith with proposals for remedying and punishing these misdoings.
- "Par. 37. Item, was read a resolution, adopted by the Council of Lübeck, for the correction of the misdoings of steersmen and mariners, and for the punishment of the offenders; which in all its articles, after ample consideration of all articles, was approved, agreed, and adopted by messieurs the Councillors Plenipotentiary.
- "Par. 38. Item, it was resolved to send the above-named articles to the Danzig Council, to receive their assent and approval."

After further interim correspondence, the ordinance came up for final action at the assembly of April 22, 1482, held at Lübeck; the record reads:





Lübeck was the most powerful city in the League, and its last stronghold. Even under the North German Confederation of the late 1800's, Lübeck retained a semi-independence XIII. 26-TRE HANSA FLEET'S HOME-COMING AT LÜBECK

10. Legislative Growth

[Hansa Proceedings of April 22, 1482.] "In the year of our Lord 1482, at Lübeck, . . . on Monday at eight of the clock at the Council House in the presence of the honorable Council thereof were assembled [naming the delegates]:

- "Par. 15. Item, was then read the ordinance and amendments made for the misdoings of mariners, and the revised articles forwarded from Danzig, of which a part was approved and a part altered".
- And so, with the labors of the assembly ended, and the fur-robed merchant-princes ("ambassadors plenipotentiary" they proudly styled themselves) ready to start homeward in their ships of the Hansa fleet, riding at anchor in the harbor of Lübeck, the ordinance was finally promulgated on May 4, 1482:

[Hansa Ordinance of May 4, 1482.] "In the interest of all seafarers and shippers, the honorable merchants of the six Wendish Towns, by their Councillors Plenipotentiary, meeting in assembly at Lübeck in this year 1482, in the name and on behalf of the united Hansa Towns, have proposed, approved, and enacted the following ordinance and articles, which they will cause strictly to be observed:

"I. Item, it is ordained that when a mariner shall be engaged in the Baltic sea or in Prussia, to make a full voyage either to England or to Flanders westward, or to Holland, Zeeland, Friesland or elsewhere, and even to the Gulf, he shall be paid his hire at three periods. When he engages himself, the first part of his hire shall be given him; and when they unload at the port of destination, the second part of the hire; and the third part of the hire shall be given him when the voyage is fulfilled. The mariners shall be bound, after voyage done, to bring the ship into the port and town whence it started, or wherever it pleases the shipmaster to bring it back

- "II. Item, the like shall apply to sailors engaged at Lübeck to go to Livland and return to Lübeck or to go to Flanders or to Norway and return to Lübeck.
- "III. Item, whoever is engaged for half a voyage, to him shall the half of his hire be given when he sails off and the other half when he arrives.
- "IV. And every mariner, whoever he may be, shall be holden and bound to help load, unload, and ballast the ship on which he sails, so that it may lie in the stream without danger or risk, on penalty of forfeit of the hire due to him.
- "V. Item, when a steersman engages himself to a shipmaster, and it comes to pass that he is not good and competent for what he engaged for, so that the shipmaster's life and ship and the merchants' goods are endangered, it is ordained that such a steersman shall be given only half a mariner's hire and subsistence, provided the shipmaster can make good proof with two good men or with his crew that the steersman was not good enough for what he engaged himself.
- "VI. Item, likewise, when a mariner engages himself with a shipmaster, and he is not good enough for what he engaged himself, to such a mariner shall be given no more than half the hire and half the subsistence, provided the shipmaster can prove it as above.
- "VII. Item, when a steersman or mariner deserts the shipmaster, taking the wages that have been given him, it is ordained that, if such person be found, he shall in the first place restore his hire to the shipmaster, and such offence, the first time, shall be punished by the town [authorities] or judge where he is prosecuted, in discretion, according to the circumstances and occasion. If he does it a second time, then he shall be publicly flogged. But if he is found to do it for the third time, then he shall be punished capitally.
- . "VIII. Item, if any mariners happen to be such rascally evildoers and have laid off, and united against the shipmaster, so as to

10. Legislative Growth

mutiny against him with evil intent and thus to force him, it is ordained that in the first place he shall give back his hire to the shipmaster, and also he shall for the first offence be publicly beaten with rods in the pillory. And if he is found to have done it again, he shall be punished capitally.

- "IX. Item, the Towns have resolved that if any steersman or mariner, while at sea, make any evil plots against the shipmaster without need or notable necessity to enter a port where he should not go, so that the shipmaster or merchant suffer damage or loss thereby, or desert the shipmaster without his will and authority, it is ordained that he shall be punished capitally.
- "X. [Shipmasters who embezzle and abscond are to be punished capitally.]
- "XI. Item, since the customs as to subsistence are doubtful and not uniform, it is ordained the mariners shall be allowed in grain two 'lasts' [180 bushels] for seven men, and in liquid goods four casks each.
- "XI bis. Item, the mariners shall be obliged and bound, on penalty of forfeiting their subsistence, to shift the wheat as often as the shipmaster decides and orders; for every 'last' they shift, and as often as they shift, they shall have one 'plack', and for shaking the straw mats one groschen for every 'last'.
- "XII. Item, if it happens that a shipmaster has loaded for a distant voyage and the shipmaster must by some event of necessity lay up the ship in dock before completing the voyage, and the merchants and the ship's friends decide that the shipmaster must nevertheless then continue the voyage, and the crew will not so continue, it is ordained that they shall not be given either hire or subsistence before the time that the voyage is completed.
 - "XIII. [Mariners must assist in case of shipwreck].
- "XIV. [Mariners must not go ashore without the master's consent].

"XV. [Mariners' misbehavior prior to sailing].

"XVI. [Mariners' full hire payable if discharged before end of voyage].

"XVII. [Mariner injured when drunk ashore cannot claim his keep; otherwise when injured in the course of duty].

"XVIII. [Mariner too ill to stay on board must be furnished keep and attendance on shore].

"XIX. [Mariner misbehaving may be discharged].

"XX. [Harbor-pilot's duties].

"XXI. [Mariners must aid in repulsing pirates].

"XXII. [Shipmaster failing to resist pirates may be black-listed].

"XXIII. [Master or crew may not accept new position till voyage ended].

"The foregoing is publicly proclaimed on Saturday after Holy Cross Day in the year 1482."

These sea-laws, then, came into being from three sources,—from case-judgments of the local courts, from unofficial treatise-compilations by anonymous scribes, and from deliberate legislation by the sea-guilds. Their common feature was that they represented the customary law of the great community of sea-traders, distinct from any local territorial law of prince or baron.

(II) THE NATIONAL LAWS OF THE SEA

11. But with the period of the 1600's a new stage is entered. As time went on, and nations were being organized, this unique common law of the sea was breaking up. The 1600's was the period of nationalization of law all over

11. Nationalization of Sea-Law

Europe. The growing sense of nationality was beginning to centralize, unify, and codify, in the name of the royal governments, all the diverse jurisdictions (princes, barons, bishops, cities, guilds) which had hitherto shared in parcels the power of legislation and justice. It was the same movement that in the same epoch was disintegrating and absorbing the Common Papal law (post, Chap. XIV) and the Common Romanesque law (post, Chap. XV) into the individual national laws. The sea-customs underwent with the rest this process of nationalization.

The process had begun indeed, in the prior century, in Denmark, with Frederic II's Maritime Code of 1561. But it now culminated simultaneously in Denmark, Sweden, and France,—in Sweden with the Maritime Code of Christian XI, in 1667; in France with Louis XIV's Marine Ordinance of 1681; and in Denmark with Christian V's Code of 1683, containing a book on Maritime Law.

Of these, the most influential was that of France, prepared under the great minister Colbert¹⁷ as a part of his comprehensive plan for the nationalization and codification of all French law (post, Chap. XV). Colbert's Marine Ordinance, a masterpiece of lucid draftsmanship, based itself on the established customs of the sea, as handed down in the books of customs (revised to suit the



XIII. 27—Colbert, Minister of France Legislator of the Marine Ordinance of 1681

times). But it now made them French law and enforced them in a royal court of justice,—the admiral's; giving to this court a monopoly of jurisdiction, and ousting the ancient courts of the consuls, elected by the men of the sea.²⁸ The new national spirit is embodied in the opening clauses:^e

- "I. 1. Justice shall be done in the name of the admiral in all courts of the admiralty.
- "2. Nomination of all officers of the court shall belong to the admiral
- "II. 2. The jurisdiction of the judges of the admiralty shall include all actions concerning the commerce of the sea, notwithstanding any agreement or charter to the contrary

ORDONNANCE

DE LA MARINE.

DI MOIS DAOLE 1681.

1.00 18, eve a vocave ne Duer, Roem Feysce de Navana, a lous presens et à venir, salut. Après diverses ordonnances que nons avons faites, voncerente par de bonnes lois l'administration de la justice et de nos finances

XIII. 28-THE FRENCH MARINE ORDINANCE OF 1681

"15. We forbid all consul-judges to take cognizance of any of the above-named cases, . . . Likewise we forbid all merchants, mariners, and others to bring such causes before them, on penalty of a fine in discretion."

So ended, for France, the common law of the sea and the consular courts of the mariners. Other nations one by one followed in this path,—Holland, in 1721, by the Marine Ordinance of Rotterdam; Prussia, in 1727, by a Marine Ordinance; Spain, in 1737, by the Ordinances of Bilbao; Venice, in 1786, by the Code of Mercantile Marine. In England, between the 1600's and the 1800's, the local sea-courts had been gradually abolished (for some of them tenaciously opposed the tendency), and their jurisdiction was transferred to the admiralty and other national courts. By the 1800's the various national Codes of Commerce, following at intervals the French Code of 1807, had incorporated the maritime ordinances as one of the books within the general codes.

The common law of the sea had disappeared, apparently forever.

(III) THE COMMON LAW OF THE SEA, ONCE MORE

12. But the close of the 1800's saw its resurrection in a new form. A map shows the two hundred and twenty-two seaports of the world that were served in 1923 by the vessels under the United States Shipping Board alone; the

XIII. 29-Map of the United States Shipping Board Ports, 1923

square boxes on the margin show the hundred chief ports. Multiply these world sea-connections by twenty to include the other countries, and one gains some idea of present-day sea-commerce. Sea-transportation has been revolutionized in the past half century. This came about through the advent of steam for transportation and electricity for communication. It affected all stages of shipping,—the building, loading, routing, and unloading, the bill of lading, the sea-risks, the crew, the navigation rules, the harbor-customs, the wharfage, the banking, the brokerage, the terms of sale, and above all the insurance. And all of these distinct but related interests have been more or less standardized by powerful associations whose viewpoint has become international rather than national. The economic conditions of sea-commerce have changed more since 1830 than in all the two thousand years preceding. So that, once more, the maritime group —consisting now chiefly of ship-owners, merchants, and insurers—has found that it is united by vital common interests, overriding the diversity of national laws.

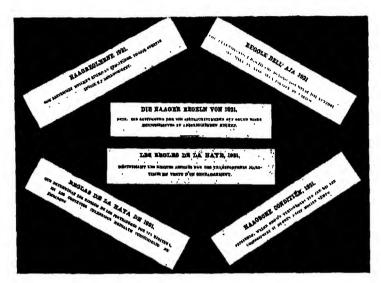
The movement for international uniformity began in the field of insurance against sea-loss,—general average; and a series of conferences resulted in the so-called York-Antwerp Rules of 1890, which codified that subject. The Hague Conference of 1921³⁰ was the later culmination of

12. Hague Rules of 1921



XIII. 30-THE HAGUE CONFERENCE OF 1921

these many forces. Two permanent unofficial bodies, one known as the International Maritime Committee, with branches in many nations, founded at Antwerp in 1897, and the other known as the International Law Association, had been engaged for fifty years in codifying once more the customs of the sea into a single universal body of rules. The codes thus far framed cover general average, ship's liability, ship's mortgage, and carrier's contract. The committees call a conference every year or so in Europe. The most important modern meeting was at the Hague in 1921; American delegates took part; and here



XIII. 31-THE HAGUE RULES IN SIX LANGUAGES

the codification of the carrier's contract was achieved. Its provisions became known as the Hague Rules of 1921.

Naturally the agreement of this powerful body on any set of rules amounts to a compulsory rule of mercantile custom for the individual merchant; for when a bill of lading founded on these rules is offered to him, he must accept it, or practically retire from the trade. The text of the Hague Rules, as adopted at the Conference, has been printed in six other great maritime languages,—French, Spanish, Italian, Dutch, German, Norwegian.³¹ To shipowners, shippers, and insurers all over the world they are

12. Hague Rules of 1921

available in the language of each country; so that they are genuinely international and world-wide. These Hague Rules have now begun to be used in export bills of lading; a bill of 1922, for example, incorporates the Hague Rules in the very first clause; and another clause invokes the entire eighteen articles of the York-Antwerp rules of 1890.³²

13. Whether these rules will ever become formal law, in all nations, by treaty or national legislation, cannot be prophesied positively. England in 1924 had already enacted some of them. But it is plain that the world has entered upon a new third stage of internationally codified maritime law. This bill of lading, containing the clause just shown, will take a cargo literally around the world, to any of a score of nations, on the terms codified in the document, and virtually independent of any one nation's

LONDON to NEW YORK, U.S.A.-"Local."

Shipped in apparent good order and condition by	*******
at the pert of LONDON, on board the	
the goods or packages of murchandise stated to be marked, numbered and described in this bill of lading (measure, brand, auntants, quality and value unknown)	, to be
conveyed and delivered to	*******
or steigns, at NHW YORK, U.S.A. (or an near thereto as the may salely got), Freight, Charges and Primage payable at	********
AND IT IS MUTUALLY AGREED AS POLLOWS:	
1. THE HAGUE RULES :- This Bill of Lealing is subject to The Harps Rules. 1971, and the Garrier shall also be entitled to claum and shall have the full of all limitations of and exemptions from Liability conterns on the Carrier and/or the ship by Public Law.	.beuefit
, and shall be adjusted at any port	er alaes

XIII. 32-THE HAGUE RULES IN A BILL OF LADING

CONTRACT TERMS AND CONDITIONS

In the state of the state A CONTROL OF THE PARTY OF THE P to many training to being on the right of the largest and other and see their and the day of the first of the ten in the season in the season and the season In the fireware married his left of fiding is added in its property fire of may left of fiding in our by the addition in the control of the c to the two the second water to had not or designed at the second part of the second to To the Princip and the shared intersects and the strategy of the report or regions manufacts for image.

The interligence of counts forth the tree many parts and in principle for industries on the purious manufacts for the principle for industries. The principle for industries of the purious for the principle for industries of the purious for the principle for industries of the purious for the p

XIII. 33-A ROUND-THE -WORLD BILL OF LADING, 1924

13. Bill-of-Lading Common Law

law.33 So that a common law of the sea, based on the custom of merchants, is once more returning.

And the national legislatures may now with truth repeat almost the words of the Emperor Antoninus, nearly two thousand years ago, quoted already at the beginning of this chapter: "We are indeed the supreme lords of our lands. But Custom is the universal law of the sea".

Sources of Illustrations

- Queen Hatsheput's Ship, B. C. 1500, in Egypt. From a photograph, by J. W. Butcher, London, of the relief in the British Museum.
- Colonies of the Mediterranean, B. C. 500. From the map in Octave Noel, "Histoire de la commerce du monde", vol. I (Paris, Plon, 3 vols. 1891).
- A Greek Five-Banked Galley. From the illustration in "Bilder-Atlas", vol. IV, plate 1, fig. 1 (Leipzig, Brockhaus, 1875).
- Roman Digest; The Lex Rhodia. From the facsimile reproduction of Digesta, XIV, 2, 9, in the Florentine MS., cd. Krüger and Mommsen, in the Laurentian Library at Florence.
- Colossus at Rhodes. From the painting by J. F. Kapkoff, as reproduced in J. A. Hammerton, "Wonders of the Past", vol. III, p. 676 (New York, Putnam, 1924).
- Amalfi, from the Sea. From a photograph by E. Ragozino, Galleria Umberto, Naples.
- Code of Amalfi. From the reprint in N. Alianelli, "Antichi Consuctudini e Leggi Marittimi della Principalità di Napoli", p. 101 (Naples, 1871).
- Judgment of the Council of Ten. From a collection of the originals (obtained at Venice in 1923) in the Elbert II. Gary Library of Law of Northwestern University.
- 9. Gate of Placards. From a photograph by Fratelli Alinari, Venice.
- 10. Chamber of the Inquisitors. From a photograph by Fratelli Alinari, Venice.
- 11. Bank of St. George. From a photograph by Carlo Paganini, Genoa,
- Barcelona. From the drawing in E. II. Locker, "Views in Spain", No. 60 (London, Murray, 1824).
- Consulado del Mar, MS. From a photograph furnished by Lecuyer, Paris, of the original in the Bibliothèque Nationale (fol. 1, verso, MS. Espagnol 124).
- 14. Consulado, in Catalan. From the edition of 1523, published at Barcelona.
- 15. Consolato, in Italian. From the edition of 1566, published at Venice.
- 16. Consolato, in Dutch. From the edition of 1704, published at Amsterdam.
- 17. Island of Oleron. From a photograph by R. Bergevini, Bordeaux, furnished by Prof. Léon Duguil, of the University of Bordeaux.

Sources

- Laws of Oleron, MS. From the facsimile in Sir Travers Twiss, "Black Book of the Admiralty", vol. I, frontispiece (London, 1871).
- Oak Book of Southampton. From the illustration in P. Strider, "The Oak Book of Southampton", vol. I, frontispiece (Southampton Record Society, F. J. C. Hearnshaw, general editor, 1910).
- Wisby's Gale. From the illustration in Wm. E. Curtis, "Denmark, Sweden, and Norway", pp. 480, 489 (Akron, Ohio, Saalfield Publishing Co., 1903).
- Hansa Yard at Bergen, Norway. From a view furnished by Ben Blossum, Agent for the Norwegian State Railways, New York (1925).
- The Steelyard, London. From the illustration in G. W. Thornbury, "Old and New London", vol. I, p. 31 (London, Cassell, 1873-1886).
- Town Council House at Lubeck. From the illustration in Helen Zimmern, "The Hansa Towns", p. 367 (New York, Putnam, 1891).
- Hansa Shipping Ordinance. From the "Lübeck Statuta und Stadt Recht", p. 83 (Lübeck, 1657).
- 25. Map of the Shift of Maritime Codes. Prepared by the author.
- Hansa Fleet's Home-coming at Lubeck. From a lithograph of the painting by Felix Schwarmstädt, obtained in Lübeck for the author by Einar Söderval of Chicago.
- 27. Colbert. From the same source as in Chapter XV.
- 28. Ordonnance de la Marine. From Becane's edition of Valin's "Commentaire sur l'Ordonnance de la Marine", p. 1 (Poitiers, 1829).
- Map of the United States Shipping Board. From a publication of the Board, January 1923.
- Hague Conference of 1921. From the frontispiece to the "Proceedings of the Thirtieth Conference of the International Law Association", at the Peace Palace, the Hague, 1921.
- The Hague Rules in Six Languages. From the "Proceedings" (above cited), p. 255.
- The Hague Rules in a Bill of Lading. From a B. L. of the Furness Line, No. 10843 (1922), furnished by Charles S. Haight, Esq., of New York.
- Round-the-World Bill of Lading. From a B. L. of the Canadian Pacific Co., Form 1227, Correction 3.

Sources of Documents Quoted in Text

- a. Passage from the Consulado del Mar. From the translation in Twiss, "Black Book of the Admiralty" (cited infra), vol. III, p. 187.
- b. Passage from the Ordinance of Valencia. From the French translation in P. B. Boucher, "Consulat de la Mar", vol. II, p. 1 (Paris, 1801).
- Judgments of local sea-courts. There are indeed some interesting records c. (complaints, answers, arbitrators' decisions) of disputes between the towns in the proceedings of the Hansa Assemblies (e. g. "Hanse-Recesse", cited infra, 1st ser., vol. I, No. 141, No. 161, No. 211, and "Hansisches Urkundenbuch", vol. VIII, Nos. 110, 111, 164-167, 1150, 1255) and occasionally these disputes concerned matters of sea-law ("Hanse-Recesse", supra, Nos. 548-554). But these were rather quasi-international negotiations, in which the officers of one town or nation made claim against those of another for wrongs suffered by the individual citizens of one at the hands of those of the other. In Alianelli's "Leggi Marittimi" (cited supra), at p. 89, a footnote reports that in the Naples newspaper "La Patria" of April 9, 1870, someone announces that "at the forthcoming International Maritime Exposition will be shown a book containing a collection of unpublished judgments of the court of admiralty of Amalfi". This would indeed be a treasure,-the earliest sea-judgments extant. But inquiries in qualified quarters have thus far failed to locate the book.
- d. Hansa Ordinance of 1482. Translated from the old German in Dietrich Schafer, ed. "Hanse-Recesse", 3d ser., vol. I, Nos. 317, 318, 334, 357, 365, 367 (Leipzig, 1881); the ordinance-text is also translated into French in Pardessus (cited infra), II, 497.
- c. Passage from the Ordonnance de la Marine. From the French text in Becane's edition of Valin's Commentary (cited supra), p. 2.

General References

- W. S. IIoldsworth, "A History of English Law", vol. I, book I, ch. VII; vol. V, pp. 80-154, "Commercial and Maritime Law" (London, Methuen, 1924).
- F. L. Mears, "History of the Admiralty Jurisdiction", in "Select Essays in Anglo-American Legal History", vol. II, p. 312 (1908).
- "Progress of Continental Law in the Nineteenth Century" (Continental Legal History Series, vol. XI), chapters by G. Ripert, "Unification of Maritime Law", and G. Cohn, "International Assimilation of Commercial Law" (Boston, Little, Brown & Co., 1918).

Sources

- Arthur Desjardins, "Introduction historique a l'étude du droit Commercial Maritime" (Paris, Pedone-Lauriel, 1890).
- Sir Travers Twiss, "The Black Book of the Admiralty", giving in original text and translations all the chief sea-codes (London, 4 vols. 1874; published under the Master of the Rolls, as part of the "Monumenta Juridica" of "Rerum Britannicarum Medii Aevi Scriptores").
- J. M. Pardessus, "Collection des Lois Maritimes" (6 vols., Paris, 1828-45; giving in original text and French translation the principal monuments of sea-law; a rare work, almost never coming on the market).
- H. Zeller, "Sammlung älterer Seerechtsquellen" (in serial parts, Mainz, 1906+; giving the original text and the translation).
- Walter Ashburner, "The Rhodian Sea-Law" (Oxford, 1909).
- L. Goldschmidt, "Handbuch des Handelsrechts, 1ste Abth., Universal-geschichte des Handelsrechts", §11, "Das Seerecht" (Stuttgart, 1891).
- Helen Zimmern, "The Hansa Towns" (New York, Putnam, 1891).



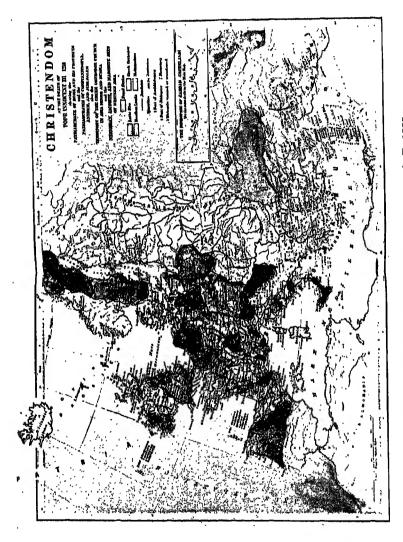




XIV

The Papal (or Canon) Legal System

- 1. The early claim of universal jurisdiction for St. Peter's successor—Extension of the Church's rule from the Balkans to Greenland.
- 2. The judicial and legislative system—The Cardinal Chancellor—The Sacra Romana Rota—An Opinion by Coccinus—The Consistory and the Congregations.
- 3. Compilation of the recorded sources—The Decretum of Gratian—The rise of Canon Law as a system—Doctor Johannes Andreae.
- 4. The Decretals of Pope Gregory IX—A Decretal invalidating a usurious mortgage—A Decretal regulating criminal procedure.
- 5. The Corpus Juris Canonici—Pope Innocent III, the great legislator—Culmination of the Church's sway under Innocent III.
- 6. The Church courts—Their extensive and progressive influence—St. Ives, the Church judge and patron saint of the legal profession.
- Rise of nationalism undermines the Church's political authority—The Council of Trent—The statutes of Henry VIII—Absorption of the Papal jurisdiction by national courts and legislatures.
- 8. Codification of the Papal Regulations in 1917—The Codex Juris Canonici.



XIV, 1—Mar Showing the Paral Jurisdiction A. D. 1200 The shadings represent merely various subdivisions

XIV

The Papal (or Canon) Legal System

THE Bishop of Rome was early recognized as the

successor of Saint Peter, whose bronze statue stands in the Vatican. That Bishop under Latin Christianity was given the title of Pontifex Maximus, a title already familiar in the pagan priesthood. And, in the course of time, the successor of Saint Peter began to claim universal jurisdiction of law, not only over the Christian Church, but also over temporal kings and princes. The typical expression of this claim is found in a supposed letter of Pope Clement I, A. D. 91, addressed to the clergy, and later included in the so-called Decretals of Isidore; the vital clauses read:

"Your duty is to teach the peoples. Their duty is to obey you as they would God Himself. . . . And all princes, high or low, and other peoples, tribes, and languages, who do not obey shall be infamous, and shall be cast out from the kingdom of God and the company of the faithful."

These words described during some centuries the dominance of the church's supreme jurisdiction over morals and faith. This quasi-Federal jurisdiction of the church had its own tribunals (like the American Federal ones) for its own special field, alongside the other courts; but it claimed and received a supreme appellate political

jurisdiction over all temporal kings and kingdoms, with the Pope as Pontifex Maximus, judging all men, and judged by none.

From Serbia on the east to Iceland and Greenland on the northwest extended the jurisdiction of this theocracy ¹ Its sway was at the zenith in the centuries A. D. 800-1200; it ended by four hundred years later, and it had begun four hundred years earlier,—twelve centuries in all.

The early papal letter of A.D. 91, above quoted, dating this charter of supremacy back to early Christianity, was

The ser has personal after the series of the Pruarionna perpat fine matthe and manufer we titulife no menufur or it is the Qui eme non audithor fine in the distribution of the Qui eme non audithor fine in the distribution of the Qui eme non audithor fine in the distribution of the Qui eme of the distribution o - gonem acopice. Ompfd him the the stopic collocher and added the renumentano paragai ministrolica diperiari franci pautao. Mos merit merilig: minium Ecuflodials reserve that fine for a metis. QVIV5 SVPIL LEMENS urbifrome epitomibicoepis profit inching to unit versos. facreliquifderes damicis brapil; majorib; indicate de combia innen. lever foodib; Denedictio darma docta proposit de distinti friot inimo ilin disonro Vrenco nol Vilmilo amos upa religiola ritiratide nono qua debuone find moqueta not fet bain. Vot if you according the frether unifocula ofth poffer pluj fare opened no fubility into soptofolo docere pofferfreier adrema of the duction Vado compa popular was an Uobilia mparabolificatio Propriedo ditima occiefernib; liberate ago oci funganini de doccir po nobeligant out port district

XIV 2—LETTER OF POPE CLEMENT I "The peoples' duty is to obey you as they would God Himself"



XIV. 3—PALACE OF THE CANCELLERIA

1. Early Papal Supremacy

false, the words having been forged (long after that date) by an obscure medieval monk, as was discovered many centuries later. Nevertheless, as early as A. D. 400 Pope Damasus had begun to claim papal supremacy; and the Roman Emperor Valentinian III, in a decree of A. D. 445, had acknowledged the claim of Leo I, Bishop of Rome, to be the supreme judge, at least over the universal church.

2. Today, in Rome, at the very spot of earth where Pope Damasus, fifteen centuries ago, once held his court of justice with pomp and ceremony, stands the superb Palace of the Cancelleria, or Papal Chancery. This is the office of the Cardinal Chancellor of the papal church; he is the most powerful dignitary next to the Pontiff himself; he carries the sceptre of justice, and signs all papal decrees issued under the famous lead-seal (technically known as "bull").

In a more modest chamber meets the once supreme civil tribunal of the papal church, the Sacra Romana Rota, or Holy Roman Wheel. This court was termed, "Totius Christiani orbis supremum tribunale", "the supreme tribunal of the whole Christian world". In its most flourishing period, the 1400's and 1500's, it was deemed (in the words of a modern German scholar) "the most eminent and weighty court in the world." The

XIV. Papal (or Canon) Legal System

meetings of the Rota were (and are still) held in private. The tribunal was called Rota, or wheel, because (as some say) originally its judges sat around a table in a circle, or, because cases were assigned in rotation to each judge. Its jurisdiction being so extensive and cosmopolitan, its membership (finally fixed at twelve) was required to represent the varied regions within the church's fold; the allotment was: three from Rome, two from Spain, and one each from Germany, France, Venice, Milan, Ferrara, Tuscany, and Bologna. Emperors and kings once brought their



XIV. 4—CHAMBER OF THE SACRA ROMANA ROTA
This photograph was taken in 1923, by special permission
of the Papal authorities

2. The Sacra Romana Rota

causes to the tribunal of the Rota; but since the loss of the church's temporal power, the Rota's jurisdiction has become a minor one.

Hundreds of tomes now form the six centuries' accumulation of the Rota's opinions. Usually they were published as the collected opinions of some individual judge. Penia and Coccinus were eminent Deans of the Rota in its palmier days, the former in the 1500's, the latter in the 1600's. John Baptist Coccinus held that high office for twenty-eight years; his opinions numbered about fifty a year. They are seldom lengthy; and the following one, from the first of his five large volumes, is typical of their style (the headnotes are by the judge's editor, and they reveal that the art of elaborate headnotes is no invention of the modern reporter):

[An Opinion of Coccinus, Dean of the Rota.] "Rome: The Bull 'Juris Congrui'.

"Monday, 5 June 1600.

"Topic: The owner of a plot or house, intending to build, is not compellable to sell by virtue of the Bull 'Juris Congrui'.

"Summary: 1. No one against his will is compelled to sell.

2. The owner of an estate, intending to build, has priority over others wishing to build. 3. The Bull 'Juris Congrui' declares only the general principle that an owner may be compelled to sell against his will. 4. When a remedial measure could have one or two effects contrary to existing law, it is always to be interpreted so as to do least change to the common law. 5. Size and proximity of

XIV. 5—Penia and Coccinus Former Deans of the Rota, i. e. Chief Justices of the Supreme Court

2. The Sacra Romana Rota

premises are immaterial in building by the common law; otherwise, by the terms of the Bull 'Juris Congrui'. 6. For the owner not willing to sell, but intending to build, a time-limit should be set for his building."

"Opinion. John James Ferrari, alleging that he wished to build for the beautification of the city, petitioned for the sale to him, pursuant to the Bull 'Juris Congrui', of an adjacent building of the German College; the College replied that it also intended to build for the beautification of the city, to the full area of its ground.

"The case being submitted to me from the Rota, I doubted whether the said James could compel the College to sell the said house. And the other members of the Rota were of opinion that the College was not compellable. The ground of this opinion was a former decision of 15 June 1579 [citing the reference]. For in law there are two distinct and fundamental principles in favor of owners: [1] one is that no one is against his will compellable to sell (lex 'dudum', statute 'de contrahenda emptione'); [2] the other is, that in equal circumstances an owner has priority over all other persons wishing to do the same thing (lex 'si cum dotem', § finalis, ss. 'solutis matrimoniis', lex 'ex facto', ss. 'de peculio', Caputaquis, Decisio 99).

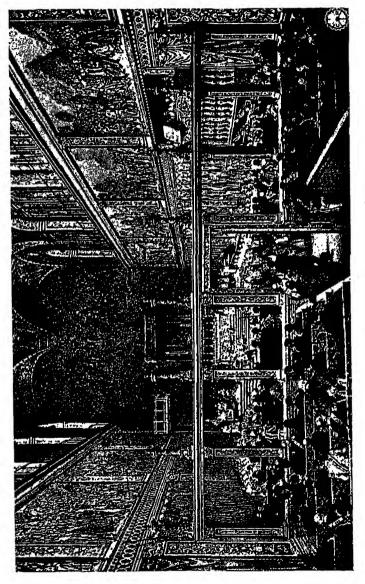
"[3] Hence, this Bull, which declares only the general principle that an owner may be compelled to sell, contrary to lex 'invictam' and the above-cited lex 'dudum' in the statute 'de contrahenda emptione', alters the common law on that point only, and on others, not covered by it, must be deemed to refer to the common law and to receive from the same its interpretation. For [4] when a remedial measure could have one or two effects contrary to existing law, it is always to be interpreted so as to have one effect only and to do least change to the common law [citing authorities]. And therefore the Bull does not change the common law that when an owner, here the College, intends to build, he cannot be compelled to sell.

- "[5] The greater area and proximity of the land to Ferrari, etc., is immaterial; those circumstances would be material if the case came within the above statute; but do not affect the result here, where we are governed by the rules of common law.
- "[6] Nor does it suffice to argue that the statute is rendered elusory by our decision because the owner [whose land is sought] could always set up that he intended to build; for a time-limit must be set for such building, after the lapse of which this house may be proceeded against, according to the form of the said statute."

Most cases of church litigation are now dealt with by a Committee of the Cardinals, known as the Congregation of the Council, because it interprets the fundamental laws passed by the Council of Trent, the last universal church assembly. This Congregation now has its office in the Palace of the Chancery, already shown.

The supreme advisory legislative tribunal used to be the Consistory of Cardinals, or Senate of the Church, the Pontiff presiding; sometimes a Consistory was held in the Sistine Chapel, with Michael Angelo's world-famous fresco on the wall over the altar. But the Consistory now reserves for itself only matters of highest moment, and delegates its various powers to the Congregations, or Committees, already mentioned.

3. The legislation and decisions of the Popes, after accumulating for seven centuries in thousands of separate decrees, rescripts, bulls, and council-resolutions, were first

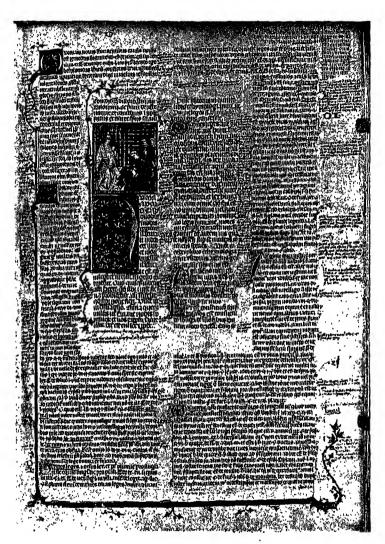


[943]

XIV. Papal (or Canon) Legal System

systematically digested in the so-called Decretum of Gratian.—a private compilation made about A. D. 1140. by an obscure monk named Gratian, at the University of Bologna. Twice in history the growth of the papal supreme jurisdiction received a powerful impulse from literature; the first impulse was given by the forged Decretals of Isidore, in the 800's, already mentioned; and now it took place a second time, in this Decretum,—one of those great text-books which by appearing just at the right time and the right place, becomes universally revered as equal to law. Gratian's huge labors of search and sorting brought clarity out of chaos, and now first made these materials available for ready reference by all. The Decretum virtually created Canon (or papal) law as an independent system. Exalting the papal authority, it met papal favor. The Emperors were favoring the then recently resurrected imperial law of Rome (post, Chap. XV); and so the Popes, in their rivalry with the Emperors, welcomed the strong legal support found in the Decretum.

Canon law now began to be taught in the newly arisen universities (post, Chap. XV), alongside of the Roman law of Justinian; and the degree of J. U. D. ("juris utriusque doctor") came into use as signifying a master who had compassed both branches of law. The tombs of these doctors of Canon law show that their fame



XIV. 7-DECRETUM GRATIANI
This compilation virtually created Canon, or Papal, Law
as an independent system

XIV. 8-TOMB OF JOHANNES ANDREAE, DOCTOR OF CANON LAW

3. Gratian's Decretum

equaled that of the other branch. One of the most eminent, Johannes Andreae, a professor at the University of Bologna, in the early 1300's, was so well-beloved in Bologna that when the University by an ordinance forbade any member of the University to become godfather to any family of Bologna citizens, it made a special exception in favor of Andreae and all his descendants forever. Andreae bestowed upon his youngest and favorite daughter the name "Ordi-nancy" ("Novella"); and she is recorded to have been so learned in the law that sometimes in his absence she occupied his chair and lectured on the Canon law—but behind a curtain, lest her beauty distract the students' attention!

4. Gratian's Decretum was given official sanction by Pope Gregory IX, in the next century, A. D. 1234, by an extensive supplement, known as the Decretalia, or Decretals. This new work, the Decretals, was an official compilation, and was required to be taught in all universities. It was prepared, under direction of the Legislator-Pope Gregory IX, by Raymond of Pennafort, one of the judges of the Rota, or Supreme Court. In point of system, it marked a decided advance on Gratian's work; its two thousand paragraphs were arranged in books, titles, and chapters (really, sections), under a more



minist and the control of the contro

adhrecial of inflects army states to think army states to think and states to the punchage of the control of the contr



served to the entire effective to the control of th

XIV. 10-DECRETALS OF POPE GREGORY IX



XIV. 9-Pope Gregory IX Issuing the Decretals

4. Gregory's Decretals

synthetic classification,—a forerunner of our modern digests.10

The following passages illustrate the materials used:d

[The Decretals; Book III, Title XVII.] "Sale and purchase: Chap. I (Resolution of the Council at Valencia):

"It was resolved, by us and our faithful associates, that the elders admonish their people that they be hospitable and do not refuse lodging to any traveler, and that, to remove all chance of extortion, they do not sell at higher price to the passer-by than they could sell in the market; and that the passer-by, if not so treated, report to the elder, so that by his order they may sell humanely."

[Ibid, Chap. V.] Innocent III to the Bishop of Pallia [A. D. 12031: "It has lately come to our hearing, when R, a layman sought a loan from M., that the creditor, a man of the diocese of Trani. lest he be later brought into conflict with the canon against usury. received some houses and olive-groves of the said R. under terms of a sale, although the transaction was in fact an usurious contract, which appears plainly from the circumstance (set forth in the notarial instrument) that the creditor promised the debtor that he would restore the houses and olive-groves whenever between the seventh and ninth years thereafter the debtor should pay forty ounces of Tarenian money, which amount to scarce one-half the fair Therefore, since fraud cannot be condoned in any one, we order your fraternity, by virtue of the apostolic scriptures, that if the facts are as above, viz. the deed of sale was executed in evasion of the canon against usury, you compel the said M., under penalty as prescribed by the Lateran Council against usury, to restore the said houses and olive-groves to him to whom they may now belong by inheritance, the borrower himself having perhaps now gone the way of all flesh."

And the following passage has a deep intrinsic interest for the modern lawyer, even yet; for this Canon formed the main starting-point for the church's method of criminal prosecution—the so-called "ex officio" or inquisitorial method—which set the model for all later Continental procedure, in contrast with the old Germanic "accusatory" method—the method of individual complaint—which survived in England until modern times:

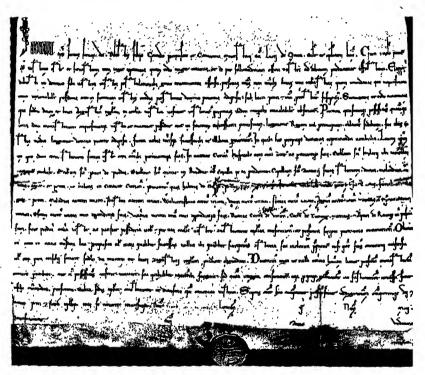
[The Decretals: Book V. Title I.] Prosecutions: Chap. XXIV. Innocent III, in General Council at the Lateran [A. D. 1215]: "How and when a prelate should proceed to investigate and punish the offences of his subordinates is plainly to be gathered from the authorities of the old and the new Testaments, on which later the canonical sanctions were founded, as we have already publicly pointed out, and which we now confirm by authority of the holy Council. For it is written in the gospel that the steward, who was reputed to his master to have squandered the estate, heard these words from the master: 'How is it that I hear this of thee? Give an account of thy stewardship, for thou mayest no longer be steward'. And in Genesis the Lord said [of Gomorrah], 'I will go down and see whether they have done altogether as the cry which comes to me'. From which authorities it is plainly proved that, not only when a subordinate, but also when a prelate has sinned, if it has come to the ears of his superior by clamor and repute [clamorem et famam]not indeed of the malicious and loose-tongued but of the serious and honorable, nor once only but often, which the clamor and the repute will show—then the truth should be diligently inquired into before the elders of the church. . . . The party should be present, against whom the inquisition is to be made (unless he contumaciously absents himself). The items of charge, on which the inquiry

4. Gregory's Decretals

These two works, the Decretum and the Decretalia, with some later supplements, were edited in A. D. 1582 (after the reformatory legislation of the Council of Trent, A. D. 1563), at the command of Gregory XIII, by a commission of six cardinals and fifteen doctors of law, and this compilation was officially entitled "Corpus Juris Canonici". This work, in various printed editions, remained the universal basis of papal law into modern times, until a few years ago. To the law up to the time of Gratian's Decretum was commonly given the epithet "jus antiquum"; to the ensuing law up to the Council of Trent, "jus novum"; and to the later law, "jus novissimum".

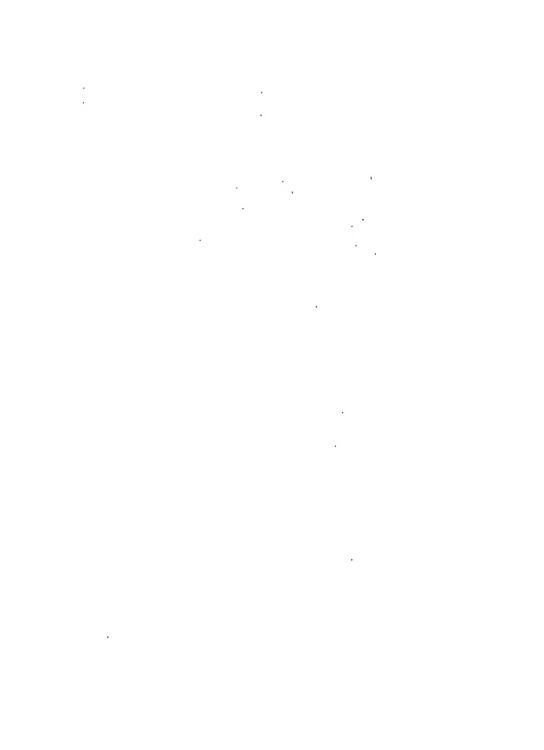
5. But the real credit for the great compilation of Gregory IX must be given to another papal legislator, the

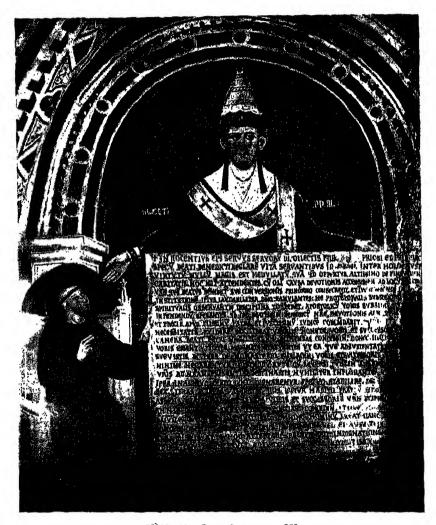
most famous one—Pope Innocent III, who died A. D. 1216, just before the Decretals of Pope Gregory appeared. Innocent III was a prolific legislator; in his reign of eighteen years he had himself issued some thirty-four hundred decrees.¹¹ Innocent III had planned to systema-



XIV. 11—A BULL OF INNOCENT III

This decree, or bull, is a grant confirming a monastery in its possessions. The leaden seal ("bulla") is seen at the bottom





XIV. 12-Pope Innocent III

5. Innocent III, the Legislator

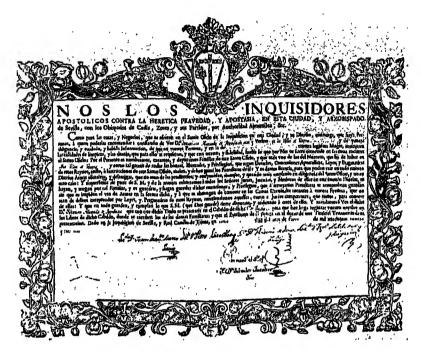
tize the church's enormous accumulation of law; but he did not live to execute the plan.

It must be remembered, in speaking of him as legislator and judge, that Innocent represented, in legal theory, a one-man autocracy. Even at the present day, when the Roman church is politically only a religious group, Catholic jurists speak of the Roman pontiff as "the supreme teacher, law-giver, and judge" over the religious affairs of all within the faith. But in Innocent's day the Roman church was vastly more than that; it claimed and possessed supreme temporal political power over the entire Christian world. Rome was once more the mistress of Europe, and kings were its vassals. Its clergy were immune from the criminal justice of the state. Its legislation covered the whole of human existence from the cradle to the grave; it was upheld by penalties that neither the proudest monarch nor the humblest peasant could escape; and it was administered by a supreme world-judge responsible to no earthly superior for his actions.

Innocent III was perhaps the youngest man ever elected Pope, being then only thirty-seven years of age. The best portrait of him¹² shows the youthfulness of the face, which is in unique contrast to portraits of the other Popes. Innocent III was the ambitious and masterful autocrat who humbled the English King John for signing

Magna Carta, and who reduced England, for a short period, to be only a vassal of the papacy; he annulled Magna Carta, declaring it vile and base. In his day he named emperors and tamed kings. He excommunicated whole nations. He established the inquisition of heresy, by warrants extending into every corner of Europe,—a form of terrorism which served to extirpate those who dissented from the church's dogmas for the next four centuries; indeed, as late a date as 179318 is found on a mandate of the Holy Inquisition, chanced upon in Madrid: the mandate authorizes the Inquisitor to use "arms offensive and defensive", and makes him immune from interference by the regular courts.^e It was a church court, presided over by the Pope's delegate, which tried for heresy Galileo Galilei, the world's greatest scientist of the day, just three centuries ago; and it was a church court which later imprisoned him and threatened him with torture until he recanted his great scientific proposition that the earth moves around the sun and not the sun around the earth. It was a church court which tried for heresy one of the most heroic patriots in the world's history, Joan of Arc:15 her devoted leadership had saved the French kingdom from dissolution; but after a trial lasting three months, regularly held by clericals under a warrant of inquisition for heresy, sitting in a

5. Innocent III



XIV. 13—A MANDATE OF THE HOLY INQUISITION
This was found in Madrid, and is dated A. D. 1793, long
after the disbanding of the Holy Office elsewhere

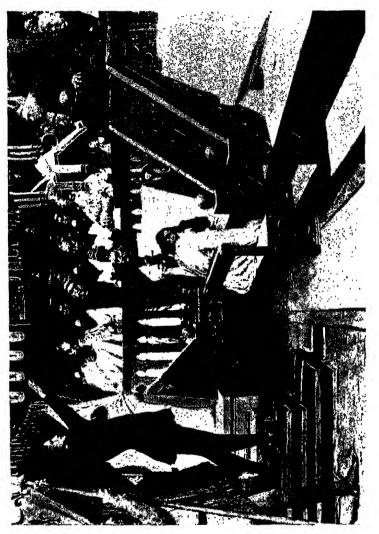
chapel, and presided over by a bishop, she was found guilty of heresy, and was later burned at the stake.

6. The church courts, it must be remembered, were, in those days, not only as important as the secular courts in the daily life of the peoples of Europe; but they rendered invaluable service to the cause of justice. Secular

justice, administered chiefly by hundreds of petty independent barons and princes, was local and weak, selfish and mercenary, crude and unprogressive (ante, Chap. XII). The church's law then represented the progressive and efficient methods of the period. The church forbade the irrational "trial by battle", or legal duel, which was still in common use in the secular courts. The church revolutionized criminal and civil procedure in western Europe; and the modern Anglican chancery practice can be traced directly back to Innocent III's institutions. The church laid the foundations of inter-



XIV. 14-GALILEO BEFORE THE INQUISITION



[957]

national law; for before men were ever Frenchmen or Englishmen they were Christians, and the modern so-called law of nations began by being a "jus inter christianos". The church's theory led up to the conception of the modern State as a power held in trust for the welfare of the nation, superseding the feudal idea of government as a property-right of the ruler. The church first in Europe laid down the modern principle of equality before the law; it protected the poor and the weak against the

XIV. 16—STATUE OF ST. IVES
He stands between a rich magnate and a poor
peasant, signifying equal justice for all

rich and the powerful.

A famous statue, showing the judge standing impartially between the rich man and the poor man, to represents Ivo, or St. Ives, an ecclesiastical judge in Brittany, of A. D. 1300, around whom cluster the most admirable traditions of our legal profession.

6. The Church's Justice

The statue stands on a pillar in the church in his native township of Tréguier, in Brittany. At Rome there is a chapel in honor of St. Ives; the inscription over the door calls him "advocatus pauperum", "the poor man's lawver". Among the classical painters a favorite theme was St. Ives on his judicial bench receiving the petitions of chil-He is the chosen saint dren. for the University at Rome; in the chapel of the Sapienza ("Learning"; the old name for the University) a spacious mural painting depicts St. Ives, clad in

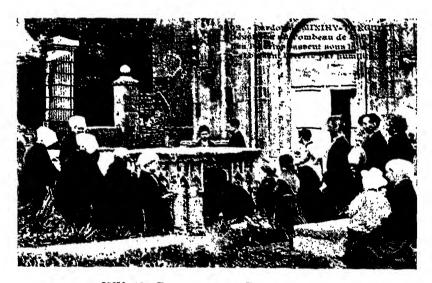


XIV. 17
St. IVES ATTENDING TO THE PETITIONS OF THE POOR
This painting fills the chancelwall of the chapel of the Sapienza (University) at Rome

his lawyer's robes, benevolently attending to the petitions of the poor¹⁷; and on his death-day, the 19th of May, each year a memorial mass is here celebrated. In Brittany his court was thronged with suppliants for justice; a favorite saying of his, when pronouncing judgment, was, "Bon droit et raison", "This is good law and equity". The popular verdict on his character shames the repute of our

profession; for the saying ran, of him, "Advocatus sed non latro, res miranda populo", "He was a lawyer, yet not a rascal, and the people were astonished". On his death he was proposed for canonization as a saint; and every Faculty of Law in Europe, as well as a host of kings, barons, and lesser men, joined in the petition. He is reputed to be the only lawyer who was ever made a saint.

His tomb, in the churchyard at Tréguier, in Brittany, is sought by pilgrims, hoping for his protection, 18 even at this day, six centuries later; the suppliants ensure



XIV. 18—PILGRIMS AT THE TOMB OF ST. IVES The tomb is in the churchyard of St. Minihy, at Tréguier, Brittany, his native place

6. The Church's Justice



XIV. 19-A Foreign Lawyer at the Tomb of St. Ives

their prayers by creeping on their knees through the arch of the saint's tombstone, and they confidently appeal to him to do justice and send retribution on their enemies. Even a foreign lawyer may sometimes be found making a pilgrimage to the grave of this patron saint of the legal profession, 19—this humble judge of the church court, who once made the name of Law synonymous with Justice throughout Europe.

7. But meantime, as the thirteenth century ended, the principles of patriotic nationality and legislative independence were rising and growing slowly stronger through-

out the west of Europe. This movement dates notably from the time of Louis IX (known as St. Louis), king of France, famous for his personal interest in dispensing justice, and often depicted in that role. And in England, the same rise of nationalism and unified legislation is marked by the reign of Edward I, about A. D. 1300; Edward, for his vigorous constructive influence on English national legislation, has been given the epithet (hardly appropriate) of "the English Justinian". And, so by the time of Luther, of Knox, and of Calvin, in the 1500's, the Universal Church was no longer a universal power.

In the Council Church at Trent, a city in the Tyrolean Alps (which has now become Italian territory once more) took place, in A. D. 1545, the last really Universal Church Council ever destined to assemble. It was attended by over three hundred bishops, ambassadors, cardinals, and other delegates. The great Titian made a painting of it, which now hangs in the Louvre. The deliberations of the Council of Trent, with the adjournments, covered eighteen years, and its legislation ranged over the whole system of Canon law. But by the time this Council ended, the Protestant seceders had broken the church's universal power. The National secular law in each country of Europe was thenceforth to become supreme and exclusive.



XIV. 20-King Louis IX Dispensing Justice



XIV. 21—THE COUNCIL OF TRENT

It was attended by over three hundred bishops, cardinals, ambassadors, and other delegates. Its sessions (with adjournments) lasted for eighteen years

7. Rise of Nationalism

The temporal jurisdiction of the papal courts was in time abolished by the various national legislatures. France, this took place by a series of statutes, beginning in the 1400's and culminating in a statute of the Revolutionary Assembly, in 1790, which abolished the church But in England, the break had come suddenly and completely, by a group of statutes, in A. D. 1532-1534,—measures framed and demanded by King Henry VIII, but fully supported by popular opinion. statute forbade appeals from English soil to the justice of the Pope; another statute made the English church master of its own legislation, but subject to the king's approval; and a third declared the king to be "the only supreme head in earth of the church of England". The entire papal jurisdiction was transferred to the National courts.

The momentous legal significance of the break can be clearly realized in the rudely resolute and sweepingly self-assertive phrases of the statute of 25 Henry VIII:

[Statute of 25 Henry VIII Nationalizing Church Law.] "Whereas this realm of England, is an empire, and so hath been accepted in the world, governed by one supreme head and king, having the dignity and royal estate of the imperial crown of the same; unto whom a body politick, compact of all sorts and degrees of people, divided in terms and by names of spiritualty and temporalty, hath been bounden and owen to bear, next to God, a natural and humble obedience; he being also institute and furnished, by the

goodness and sufferance of Almighty God, with plenary, whole, and entire power, pre-eminence, authority, prerogative and jurisdiction, to render and yield justice and final determination to all manner of folk, resiants, or subjects within this his realm, in all causes, matters, debates and contentions, happening to occur, insurge, or begin within the limits thereof, without restraint, or provocation to any foreign princes or potentates of the world.

"In consideration whereof, the king's highness, his nobles and commons enact, establish and ordain, That all causes testamentary, causes of matrimony and divorces, rights of tithes, oblations and obventions already commenced, moved, depending, being, happening, or hereafter coming in contention, debate or question within this realm shall be from henceforth heard, examined, discussed, clearly, finally, and definitely adjudged and determined within the king's jurisdiction and authority, and not elsewhere any foreign inhibitions, appeals, sentences, summons, citations, suspensions, interdictions, excommunications, restraints, judgments, or

7. Rise of Nationalism

any other process or impediments, of what natures, names, qualities, or conditions soever they be, from the see of Rome, or any other foreign courts or potentates of the world.... to the let or impediment thereof in any wise notwithstanding."

Then and there ended—for England—the system of papal ecclesiastical law; that is, as a body of law existing independently of the State, and enforced by an extranational authority.

And so today the Codex Juris Canonici, the Papal Code of 1917, is, by its own terms, merely the Catholic Church's code of morals and discipline for its own believers.^h

8. By the close of the nineteenth century, the huge mass of papal church-law stood in need of a thorough restatement. During the seven centuries since the Decretum and the Decretalia, thousands of ordinances of supplementary legislation had accumulated; manners and customs had changed; the temporal jurisdiction of the Pope had ended; new world-wide spiritual areas had been added; much of the law was obsolete; and much of the remainder was difficult to trace through the seven centuries of records.

A commission was therefore appointed, in 1904, by Pope Pius X. Its vast labors, which included consultation with clerical authorities all over the world, had

Cardinal Gasparri at the head of the commission, and were completed in twelve years; and on May 27, 1917, was promulgated by Pope Benedict XV the Codex Juris Canonici.²²

This work, unlike the old Corpus Juris Canonici (with its Decretum, Decretalia, and Supplements), is not a compilation, but a genuine codification,—one of the modern world's greatest masterpieces of composition. Its text is in lucid Latin—the only near-universal language; its general style may be seen in the following passages:

[Codex Juris Canonici.] "Can. 1553. §1. Ecclesia iure proprio et exclusivo cognoscit:

- "(1) De causis quae respiciunt res spirituales et spiritualibus adnexas;
- "(2) De violatione legum ecclesiasticarum deque omnibus in quibus inest ratio peccati, quod attinet ad culpae definitionem et poenarum ecclesiasticarum irrogationem;
- "(3) De omnibus causis sive contentiosis sive criminalibus quae respiciunt personas privilegio fori gaudentes ad norman can. 120, 614; 680.
- "§2. In causis in quibus tum Ecclesia tum civilis potestas aeque competentes sunt, quaeque dicuntur mixti fori, est locus praeventioni.
- "Can. 1554. Actor, qui causas mixti fori ad iudicem ecclesiasticum deductas ad forum saeculare iudicandas defert, congruis poenis puniri potest ad norman can. 2222 et privatur iure contra

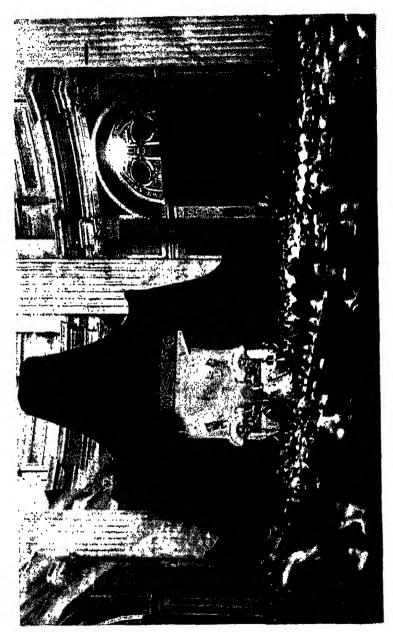


XIV. 22—THE CODEX JURIS CANONICI OF 1917

- "Can. 1742. §1. Iudex ad eruendam veritatem facti quod publice interest ut extra dubium ponatur, debet partes interrogare.
- §2. In aliis casibus potest unum ex contendentibus interrogare non solum ad instantiam alterius partis, sed etiam ex officio, quoties agitur de illustranda probatione adducta.
- §3. Interrogatio partium fieri a iudice potest in quovis stadio iudicii ante conclusionem in causa; post conclusionem in causa servetur praescriptum can. 1861.
- "Can. 1743. §1. Iudici legitime interroganti partes respondere tenentur et fateri veritatem, nisi agatur de delicto ab ipsis commisso.
- "§2. Si pars legitime interrogata respondere recuset, quanti facienda sit haec recusatio, utrum iusta sit, an confessioni aequiparanda, necne, iudicis est aestimare.
- "Can. 1744. Iusiurandum de veritate dicenda in causis criminalibus nequit iudex accusato deferre; in contentiosis, quoties bonum publicum in causa est, debet illud a partibus exigere; in aliis, potest pro sua prudentia."

There remain today a few Catholic jurists (but they are found even in America) who look back with vain longing to the palmy days of Innocent III, and maintain the medieval doctrine that the papal church's rule of conduct may prevail over the national law; that the papal church may by rights dominate the State; and that a Catholic's superior allegiance, in case of conflicting rules,





XIV. 23-A Consistory at St. Peter's, 1924

8. Codex Juris Canonici

may be to the church and not his country's government. The Catholic Church stands in the forefront of the Christian Churches in its theology, its logic, and its wide and wholesome moral influence. And the service rendered by the Church's legal system, in its day, was immeasurable. It is indeed difficult to imagine how Europe could have survived the civic anarchy of the Middle Ages had there been (in Barry's felicitous phrase) "no central, supreme, acknowledged power like the Papacy, guardian at once of faith, of learning, and of law". But that historic service to the law is now only history. The Consistory still meets.28 But the time has long passed away when the people of any modern nation would endure that their national law and politics, as in the days of Pope Innocent, could be dictated by a distant alien, a supreme autocrat, framing his laws with alien advisers in secret conclave, and responsible to no one on earth but himself.

Sources of Illustrations

- Letter of Pope Clement I. From a photograph of an original MS. of the (False) Decretals of Isidore, furnished by the Librarian of the British Museum (B. Mus. MS. 9 B XII, f. 125).
- Map of the Church's Jurisdiction, A. D. 1200. From the "Catholic Encyclopedia", vol. VIII, p. 16 (New York, Robert Appleton, 1907).
- 3. Palace of the Cancelleria. From a photograph by Alinari Bros., Rome.
- 4. Chamber of the Sacra Romana Rota. From a photograph taken for the author in 1923 by special permission of the Papal authorities.
- 5. Penia and Coccinus, Deans of the Rota. From old engravings by Grentor and Thibout.
- A Consistory in the Sistine Chapel. From a copy of an old engraving, the artist not traceable.
- Decretum Gratiani. From a photograph, furnished by special permission of the Librarian of the Vatican Library, of p. 30, MS. No. 46, dating about A. D. 1325 (Tietze's "Catalog der Illuminierten Handschriften der Rossiana").
- 8. Johannes Andreae. From a photograph, by the Emilia Co., of the monument in the Civic Museum at Bologna.
- 9. Pope Gregory IX Issuing the Decretals. From a photograph by Alinari Bros., Rome, of the painting by Raphael, in the Vatican Loggia.
- Decretals of Pope Gregory IX. From a photograph, furnished by special permission of the Librarian of the Vatican Library, of p. 77, MS. No. 113, dating about A. D. 1300-1350 (Tietze's Catalog).
- 11. Bull of Innocent III. From the facsimile in F. Steffens, "Lateinische Paläographie", plate 88 (Trier, Schaar, 2d ed., 1909).
- 12. Innocent III. From a photograph, by Moscione, Rome, of the frescoportrait in the church at Subiaco; recommended to the author as the best one, by Monsignore Mann, of the College of Beda, Rome, the foremost living authority on the Lives of the Popes.
- Mandate of the Holy Inquisition. From an original proclamation printed on cloth, purchased by the author in Madrid in 1913.
- 14. Galileo before the Inquisition. From a view by the McIntosh Stereopticon Co., Chicago, of the painting by an unidentified artist; the Frick Art Reference Library of New York has not been able to identify it.

Sources

- 15. Trial of Joan of Arc. From a photograph, in the Chicago Art Institute, of the painting by Dumond (somewhere in the United States). There is another painting of it, by Boutet de Monvel, in the Wm. A. Clark Collection, New York.
- 16. St. Ives' Statue. From a photograph, taken for the author, of the original in the church of St. Minihy, near Tréquier, Brittany.
- 17. St. Ives Attending to the Petitions of the Poor. From a lithograph, furnished by Francesco Fedele, at the Italian Ministry of Fine Arts, of the painting by P. Berettini and G. B. Borghese in the Sapienza Chapel.
- 18. Pilgrims at the Tomb of St. Ives. From a photograph by E. Hamonic, Tréguier.
- 19. A Foreign Lawyer at the Tomb of St. Ives. From a photograph, taken in 1913, by Frank B. Dains, of the University of Kansas.
- 20. King Louis IX Administering Justice. From a photograph, furnished by courtesy of Stephen S. Szlapka, Esq., of the Paris Bar, of the fresco-painting by Cabanel in the Pantheon, Paris.
- Council of Trent. From a photograph, furnished by Stephen S. Szlapka, Esq., of the Paris Bar, of the painting by Titian in the Louvre Museum.
- Codex Juris Canonici of 1917. From the title-page of the edition of 1918, printed at the Vatican Polyglot Press.
- Consistory at St. Peter's, 1924. From a photograph by the New York Times Rotograph.

Sources of Documents Quoted in Text

a. Letter of Pope Clement I. The full text reads, as given in P. Hinschius, "Decretales Pseudo-Isidorianae", 1863, page 53, par. LVII (furnished in copy by courtesy of the Librarian of Union Theological Seminary, New York): "Vestrum enim, qui legatione christi fungimini, est docere populos, eorum vero est vobis obedire ut deo. Si autem vobis episcopis non obedierint omnes presbiteri, diaconi ac subdiaconi et reliqui clerici cuncti, omnesque principes tam maioris ordinis quam et inferioris, atque reliqui populi, tribus et lingue non obtemperaverint, non solum infames, sed et extorres a regno dei et consortio fidelium a liminibus sanctae dei ecclesiae alieni erunt. Nam vestrum est eos instruere, eorum vero est vobis obedire, ut deo."

- b. Decree of Valentinian III, A. D. 445 ("Novellae Constitutiones", ed. Haenel, 1844, tit. XVI, §3, col. 175): "Hac perenni sanctione decernimus, ne quid tam episcopis gallicanis, quam aliarum provinciarum contra consuetudinem veterem liceat sine viri venerabilis papae urbis aeternae auctoritate tentare. Sed hoc illis omnibusque pro lege sit quicquid sanxit vel sanxerit apostolicae sedis auctoritas."
- c. Opinion of Coccinus. "Decisionum S. Rotae Romanae coram Reverendissimo Patre D. Ioanne Baptista Coccino Veneto, eiusdem Rotae olim Decano", etc., ed. DeZaulis, Pars prima, Decisio II, page 2 (Rome, Tinassius, 1872).
- Passages from the Decretals. Translated from "Corpus Juris Canonici", ed. Friedberg, vol. II, pp. 518, 519, 746.
- e. Mandate of the Holy Inquisition: "We the Apostolic Inquisitors against heretical depravity and apostasy in this city and archbishopric of Seville, with the Bishop of Cadiz, Ceuta, and their departments, by Apostolic authority,
 - "Inasmuch as, for the matters arising in the Holy Office of the Inquisition in this city and its district, there should be persons to whom the matters can be entrusted, confiding in you Sir Sebastian Hurtado of Mendoza, a native and resident of the city of Utrera, and in your diligence and care, and being informed that in your person and that of your lawful wife are found candor and the other needful virtues, and that with secrecy and loyalty, you will dispatch what may be committed to you in matters touching the Holy Office,
 - "By this Presents do name create and depute you as Agent of the Holy Office, to be one of those for the city of Utrera, and as such to enjoy all honors, liberties, and privileges, which according to Law, Apostolic charters, Statutes, and Decrees of this Kingdom and the procedure and directions of this office are and ought to be enjoyed by its Agents.
 - "And we give you license to employ throughout our District arms offensive and defensive [obscure] when engaged in the work of the Holy Office and not otherwise.
 - "And we require on the King's behalf and exhort on our own all Judges, Justices, and their officials in this District to treat and hold you as our Agent and to observe the said Privileges customary for such agents, and not to impede you in the use of Arms as aforesaid, and to abstain from taking jurisdiction of any criminal cases touching your person, other than offences

Sources

excepted by law, remanding such cases to the competent Judges, to wit ourselves,

"Given at the Inquisition of Seville and Royal Castle of Triana on 5th day of January 1793".

[Signatures]

"By order of the Holy Office Dr. Da Salvador Fortolero"

f. St. Ives. In the long list of saints, there are indeed two others who have been lawyers, but they have no general fame; see the Illinois Law Review for March, 1928 (vol. XXII, No. 7, p. 199).

There is an extensive literature about St. Ives; the following works are accessible in the Elbert H. Gary Law Library of Northwestern University: Borderic et al., eds., "Monuments originaux de l'histoire de Saint Yves" (Saint Brieuc, Prudhomme, 1887; contains the depositions filed at the hearing for canonization).

- A. LeGrand, "Les Vies des Saints de la Bretagne Armorique" (Quimper, Salaun, 1901).
- M. S. Ropartz, "Histoire de Saint Yves" (Saint Brieuc, Prudhomme, 1856).

 A. du Bois de la Villerabel, "La Légende merveilleuse de Monseigneur Sainct Yves" (Rennes, Cailliére, 1889).

Paul Henry, "Saint Yves, avocat, justicier, ami des faibles et des petits" (Rennes, date?).

Abbé France, "Saint Yves: étude sur sa vie et son Temps" (Saint Brieuc, Prudhomme, 2d ed., 1892).

Emile Jobbé-Duval, "Les idées primitives dans la Bretagne contemporaine" (Paris, Sirey, 1920; originally published in the "Nouvelle revue historique de droit français et étranger", vols. 33-38).

- g. Statutes of 24 H. VIII, c. 12, 25 H. VIII, c. 19, and 26 H. VIII, c. 1 (Statutes at Large, Pickering ed., vol. 4, pp. 257, 283, 312).
- h. Lib. II, Tit. VII, cap. I, Canon 218, §1: "Romanus pontifex, Beatri Petri in privatu Successor, habet non solum primatum honoris, sed supremam et plenam potestatem jurisdictionis in universam Ecclesiam tum in rebus quae ad fidem et mores, tum in iis quae ad disciplinam et regimen Ecclesiae per totum orbem diffusae pertinent." "The legal status of the Roman Catholic Church as a non-established church in this country was elaborately examined and defined in the case already referred to, viz.: O'Keeffe v. Cullen,

which was an action by a parish priest who sought, by way of suing Cardinal Cullen for defamation, to challenge the validity of a sentence of suspension from and deprivation of the office of parish priest. The position was there laid down, and accepted ever since, as that of a voluntary association of persons who agree to accept and to be bound by certain doctrine and discipline and to submit to the authority of certain voluntary ecclesiastical tribunals, these tribunals in the case of the Catholic Church administering and applying the body of law and system of procedure of the Roman Canon Law." (Kennedy, C. J., in O'Callaghan v. O'Sullivan, Irish Reports, Free State, I, 90, 113; 1925).

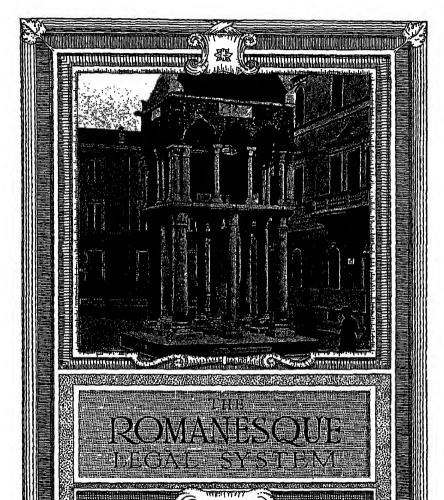
 Codex Juris Canonici, Canons 1553, 1554, 1742-1744, as printed in Rev. P. Chas. Augustine, "A Commentary on the New Code of Canon Law", vol. VII, pp. 3, 186.

General References

- "Corpus Juris Canonici", ed. Friedberg (Leipzig, 2 vols. 2d ed., 1879-1881).
- "Codex Juris Canonici, Pii X Pontificis Maximi jussu digestus Benedicti Papae XV auctoritate promulgatus", ed. Card. Gasparri (Rome, Vatican Press, 1918).
- William Barry, "The Papal Monarchy" (New York, Putnam, 1911); from this work, a masterpiece in style and judiciousness, a few sentences have been borrowed in the text above.
- J. F. Schulte, "Die Geschichte der Quellen und Literatur des Canonischen Rechts" (Stuttgart, Enke, 3 vols. 1875-77).
- P. Chas. Augustine, "A Commentary on the New Code of Canon Law" (St. Louis, Herder, 8 vols., 4th ed., 1921-23).
- Peter A. Baart, "The Roman Court" (New York, 4th ed., 1899).
- Charles Z. Lincoln, "The Civil Law and the Church" (New York, 1908).
- Ethelred Taunion, "The Law of the Church: A Cyclopedia of Canon Law, etc." (London, 1906).
- John A. Ryan and M. F. Z. Millar, "The State and the Church" (New York, 1922).
- H. A. Ayrinhac, "General Legislation in the New Code of Canon Law", and other volumes (New York, Benziger, 1920+).
- S. Woywod, "A Practical Commentary on the Code of Canon Law" (New York, 2 vols., 2d ed, 1926).

Sources

- P. Hinschius, "System des Katholischen Kirchenrechts mit besonderer Rücksicht auf Deutschland" (Berlin, 6 vols., 1869-1897).
- G. O. Nations, "The Canon Law of the Papal Throne" (New York, 1926).
- E. J. Tardif, "Histoire des sources du droit canonique" (Paris, 1887).
- Carlo Calisse, "Diritto ecclesiastico" (Florence, 1902).
- F. Egon Schneider, "Die Römische Rota, nach geltendem Rechte auf geschichtlicher Grundlage", Band I (Paderborn, 1914).
- Harold D. Hazeltine, "Roman and Canon Law in the Middle Ages" (chap. XXI of vol. V, "Cambridge Medieval History", 1926).
- Frederic W. Maitland, "Roman Canon Law in the Church of England" (London, 1898).
- Arthur Ogle, "The Canon Law in Medieval England" (London, 1912).
- Continental Legal History Series (Boston, Little, Brown & Co.):
- Vol. I: J. Brissaud, "General Survey, etc." part IX (1912).
- Vol. VII: Engelmann-Millar, "History of Continental Civil Procedure" (1927).
- Vol. V: A. Esmein, "History of Continental Criminal Procedure" (1913).
- Vol. IX: J. Brissaud, "History of French Public Law" (1915).



AB



XV

The Romanesque Legal System

(I) Resurrection of Justinian's Law-Books

- 1. Bologna and the Germanic conquerors.
- 2. Irnerius' lectures-Justinian's texts.
- 3. The first law school—Government by students—Records of the law-student guilds.
- 4. Eminent status of the law-professor-The glossators.

(II) Adaptation of Roman Law

- 5. The practicians-Opinions on cases-Bartolus.
- New court-houses in Italy and France—Palais de Justice at Paris.
- 7. Spread of Roman law studies-Bracton and Azzo.
- 8. Shift of leadership from Italy-Cujas in France.
- 9. Netherlands and Scotland.
- Germany—Reception of Roman Law—Carpzov— Windscheid and Von Ihering.

(III) Nationalization of Roman Law

- Roman law as a secondary law only, alongside of local law.
- 12. The nationalizers, Dumoulin, Colbert, Pothier, in France.
- 13. Code Napoleon-Nationalization in other countries.

(IV) Expansion of Romanesque Law

14. Scientific and political motives—Spread of Romanesque law to other continents.

·	
·	
•,	

XV

The Romanesque Legal System

(I) FIRST PERIOD



OR five centuries the Roman empire had been a ruin, and Justinian's law-books had long been unknown or unstudied. Suddenly in the 1100's,

the city of Bologna¹ became the center of one of the greatest intellectual phenomena recorded in European history,—the resurrection of Justinian's law-texts. Those resurrected books were destined once more to impress the Roman legal system not only on Europe but far beyond it.



XV. 1—Bologna
This city became the center of the revival of the Roman texts

Bologna was now one of a hundred city-states in Italy in which a new civic life was building up after the settlement of the Germanic conquerors in their new lands. The general conditions of armed self-help, typical of those days, are revealed in the tall square fighting towers, each the fortress of a powerful family, a Capulet or a Montague. Some are still standing today; they were once the common feature of all Italian medieval cities.² After the gradual collapse of Roman rule, about A. D. 500, and its replacement by the rule of Goths, Franks, and Lombards, the conquered peoples of Italy, Gaul, and Spain had been left to live according to their own Romanized customs. But Roman legal science had been buried, apparently forever. Even in such centres of old Roman life as Bologna and the



XV. 2—THE FEUDAL FIGHTING TOWERS OF MEDIEVAL PAVIA

		٠,	



XV. 3—IRNERIUS, THE LAW PROFESSOR AT BOLOGNA

The teacher who popularized at Bologna the study of the resurrected
Roman law-texts. This fresco adorns the ceiling
of the Town-hall of Bologna

2. Irnerius

rest of Northern Italy, the new hordes of alien conquerors were slow in developing. The very rudiments of knowledge were confined to the monks and clergy. All relics of classic pagan learning were despised by the early Christian converts. The hundreds of petty domains were ruled by force, hardly by law. Systematic justice had been shattered, and was growing again slowly and in court practice only. There were no schools nor teachers of law. In short, jurisprudence, the one science of the Romans, had gone, and the Germanics had brought nothing fit to take its place.

2. Amid these conditions, about A.D. 1100, the name of Irnerius appears, as the symbol of a new learning,—the "bright lamp of law", he was called. We know less about Irnerius' personality than we do about Gaius or about Shakespeare; yet it must have been one of the great inspiring personalities of the ages. The period was one of general intellectual revival in North Italy. But historians have not yet fully explained just why its most remarkable feature should have been a concentration on legal science, and just why that concentration should take the form of this wondrous resurrection of Justinian's law-books,—virtually lost and buried for five centuries past. This much is certain, that a young genius named Irnerius, about A. D. 1100, was revered by his successors as the founder of the



THE PLANT PLANT

XV. 4—JUSTINIAN'S DIGEST
This is page 1 of the unique manuscript at Florence

2. Irnerius

new learning, and that he began to lecture on Justinian's Code and Digest. These texts he exalted as embodying pure legal science, "written reason", far above the crude customs and court practice around him.

He proved to be the man of the hour. His enthusiasm and eloquence had the inspiration of a crusade. Within another century, there were said to be ten thousand students, chiefly in law, at Bologna, crowding thither from all over Europe. They now formed a "studium generale", or university,—the first Christian one in Europe, earlier even than those of Paris and Oxford.

In the great square of San Stefanos the traveler may still see the place at which Irnerius is said to have held forth; for in those days the masters lectured in their own houses, or in rented rooms, but if the class of a popular master was large, he lectured in the open air in a public place.

The earliest law diploma extant dates from A. D. 1276. Its language is less concise and more intimate than the forms of today:^a

"...... Assiduous toil, daily zeal, and prolonged devotion to the study of civic science, merit a reward, so that toil may be transformed into rest, study into profit, and long devotion into perpetual satisfaction. It is therefore fitting that we grant the rewards of virtue to those that merit them and solace the studious with the fruits of toil. Hence the wise, upright, provident, and sage

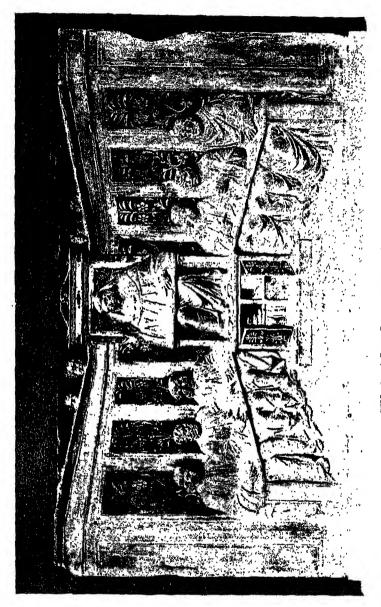


XV. 5—THE SQUARE OF SAN STEFANO, AT BOLOGNA In this square Irnerius is said to have held forth to his throngs of law students

Doctor Peter Amadeo Kiginkola of Brescia, having auspiciously completed his study of the Civil Law, has aspired to receive our sanction, and inasmuch as he has been found most sufficient, as we have been informed by the learned men, to wit [naming the Faculty of Law] . . . we now in the presence of the said Doctors and Scholars do grant him the license here and everywhere to teach the Civil Law and to hold a master's chair. .

"Done at Reggio," etc., etc.

3. But although the masters were the ones who conferred this diploma of admission to their guild, they were not then, as they are today, the rulers of the University. Bologna was a students' university,—a type all its own. The professor was, as it were, a learned adventurer, own-



[987]

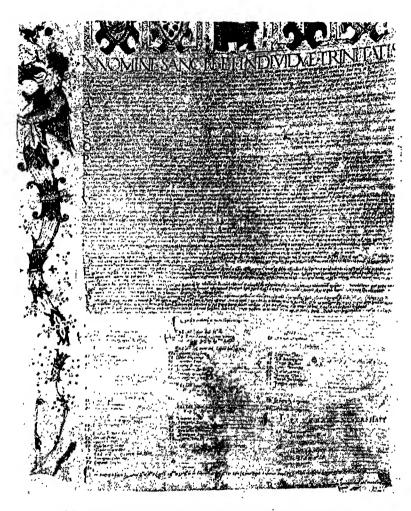
ing some precious manuscripts containing valuable knowledge, and employed by a number of independent gentlemen—the students—to teach them the secrets of that knowledge. The students hired, paid, and discharged the professors; and they took active measures to secure the full value of their fees. They bound the professor by strict rules and penalties; he was fined if he began one minute after the church bell rang at seven in the morning; he was fined if he continued one minute after the bell rang at nine; he was fined if he skipped a chapter of text of Justinian, or if he evaded a difficult passage. He must not dawdle or meander; for the whole text of Justinian was divided into numbered points, and the professor was fined if he did not reach each point by a given date. Moreover, he deposited a sum of money in advance with a banker, and his fines were deducted by the banker on order of the student committee.

The whole student-body was divided into guilds (or fraternities), called "nations". These nations were well organized, held meetings, and kept elaborate records, some of them very handsomely illuminated. Each nation, or guild, included the men from a particular region,—English, German, Hungarian, Bohemian, Gascon, and so on; in Bologna there came to be fourteen foreign nations



XV. 7—THE BOLOGNA STUDENT RECORDS
This is the title-page of a volume of the Law Nation's records of A. D. 1502

	,		
•;			
		•	



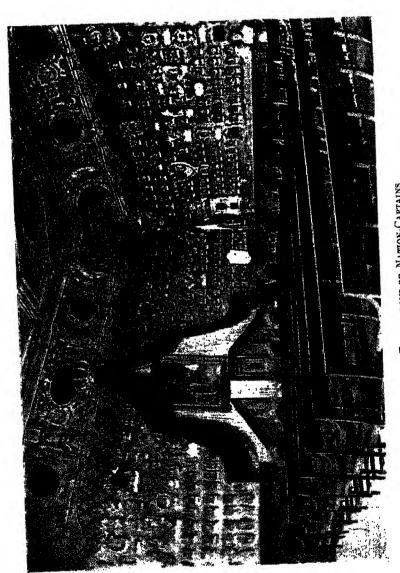
XV. 8-A PAGE FROM THE BOLOGNA LAW-STUDENT RECORDS

and four Italian nations. These student-chronicles teem with candid narratives of armed quarrels with the other student nations, and of lively disputes over the appointment and pay of the professors. For example, opening at random the records of the captain of the German law nation at Padua, we read:^b

"On Nov. 15 Cyriac Adler of Gratz was taken to jail. The reason was this: In this country it is a great privilege to carry arms, but you must have a license. All sorts of persons manage to get the license, by various expedients, but usually on the pretext of being some sort of an officer. Cyriac went and got a license all right, but somehow or other he was given away, and the police arrested him. I called a meeting of the German nation at the shop of John the barber next morning early, to take action. We decided to ask Dr. Marco Blanco, professor of criminal law, to help us, as he is a very good friend of our nation".

And so, the captain's record tells us, finally they got Cyriac released on bonds.

Each nation of students elected annually its captain, or rector; and the captain was entitled, at the close of his office, to affix on the walls of the court-yard and the lecture halls his family escutcheon, in colors. In the University of Padua, three thousand of these escutcheons may still be seen preserved, completely filling the walls of the central cloister above and below and also of the Great Lecture Hall; in this Hall, Galileo taught mathematics for ten years.



Some three thousand of these may still be seen on the walls of the University at Padua XV. 9-ESCUTCHEONS OF NATION-CAPTAINS

	,	
	· ·	

3. Law Studies at Bologna

New universities, mainly of law students, soon sprang up in Northern Italy,—a dozen of them; and new masters arose, whose fame went over Europe. Popes and Emperors granted charters of privilege to the Universities. The title of "Doctor" now signified an order of intellectual nobility. How preëminent was their status is shown by the monumental tombs¹⁰ of the professors of law, erected to their honor in the public places of the cities; the stone casket was placed within the upper tier of columns. This peculiar architectural style is still a

feature of Bologna and Padua.

4. In this great movement Irnerius' role was to exalt the pure science of the newly resurrected Roman texts. He and his immediate successors, known as glossators, descanted on these texts with glosses, or explanations. When later these were printed, they took the form of solid marginal blocks of print around a



XV. 10-Tomb of a Jurist at Bologna

Digestorum

cier bakaur.

8

N nomine domini. Fior in compilatione Dige N nomine communication in the fact fuerunt is from the fuer diction, no quando legas fact fuerunt f ga paganterant.ve C.de vetenue enuilinficetals I lucicinfe in proce in prin.

Perperutad eft generalis.

+Inventus exemplari her verbages no nine do משמוה וחווונ + non eft, p. perm Au othe velda, p peruo i lemer Au guft, hic formulat, genuralis,

Augusti. Oun flogg, smail agensi ndiber iffe, vraugeat imperiti, licet non lemper augere. licer marrimonium orbanios subtrubul distur ermé diuiditur quidoqui ve C. de repud l'edfenfu. fed propolicum con fideratur.ve intrade pa posta prin.

Enucleats of militudinem vocit าน เยาบะโเวเนี, ค. กอbis eletraditum in li bris Pande Farii. Secut enun antequ'i puentatur ad nucleii interiore nuces vail amardsımü, et alıud durum, er altud am t rii, & quarro ad nucleum duice peruens currer & in mulereur dine antiquorum libroum amaritudines muenturiur i ai forder infinie në dunue i miqua lentenne, et aler no he

IN NOMINE Domini * + Amen.lustinianifacratifsimi principis pe peruib Augustic + juris enu cleatidex omnivetere sure col lecti Digestorumsfeu Panz dectarum Liber primus.

TITELVE

DE IVSTITIA EFIVEL.

Violanus lab allafanttionum.



perā da∕ turum Drius E nosse o porter. vnde no

Vri For

men turis deleendar, Eltau tem ius à iustitia h appella-

Langua un quibufo ieñ locis quiveda lirebint dulcedinesa æoursume fententia welut liha inter fornasia ill is dulces lenrentias fuftinianus ex afin excerptitión nobis tradidir legendisaynde miedicitur tradesatus enucleatum lecundum lo.

Collecti.exhis.i.ex co quod dixitin princi pot colligi gi fuert tutor fine copilator, ga fultimanus filius luftini 🦡 cin fit de dona of est & altud Item quæ materia i om vetern tura antiquorum prudentium quae intentio i ve colligasius entich tru in vnum volume, V ti'ttas per le paceriquia minori pe cuma poterit nune em liber itetet questius adipilei potelt q olun Cui paru plulofophi, fupponatur: & quidem Liluca, eja de morifus tradat hoc volumen, ficut alia duos ofumina.

* Icrellige, & per ado, o ti nem detric veil hepos eins er hira-14 tur Ege rer,

> XV 11-Text of Justinian's Digest with Gloss The text here shown is the beginning of Book I

a C. Shing agdiner, hamdu peipit non fferligna, vt. f. beyeten figered, i.j. S. bocasie. b it zet algeltog, vt. J. de vt. ur. c. l. fl. bocasie. c (Zamplocenti, Chartas, c. (Zamplocenti, Chartas, v. (

tefinpus quides tracastid en ris-gene. Technolis süteli puopuli peotrosuc pinit tit. yel he poreo-pinism. Esudola ab iDa trinitate.D ab ipa trimtate, p ecdant ve loting mengelo Tos-me, The Origino erat verbus ve. v. i.or ve. ii. e.i., area proi-men-tonggi be limma trimtate vi faleca thelica kea lip-ponte, vibercon-muatro a men ori ponte Abeccon must be the transfer of the community of th yt etra de flen, gû emre, rrui gi,e, je tald re-parano a lide fû-plit erosdiñ, rui bor i polit fine fi be luperedificari via fider de filian bamentuire (...), jed pan? . Jideo jungator Jullin-mantiu ovan roantialitt opta ba lint luumij trini tatent z fident ca

feribi iuffimus; veomne gos nobio compositus estate a in feriptura: 7 in ipa fanctoepu-rum ates vilucidu clarent lis cet er bac couls in ampliozem numera famma but codicio redacta elt. Ver igit fonctif fimi oflozentifitmi paerco no ftri labores vob is manifelti fi antis pomne tempno obrine a our bone pates lege ad fregn tiffind oidine seltu purins arltinandu,

Mapitiber primus Bullt. mint Whimms trinitace et inde entholica et nemo par blice te ca contendere audes Zitoly.j. at. Mubrus.



e a fide. fideoeft iperandarum rerum credultanteion tamen constituet te fed area transatem a argumentum

eanin consilider i relederes transistem, a argumentum non appartinium.

10 1. 2 1. 10 1. 1

in this transfer course of the course and the course in the course of th

p 4. Animusta.i.bocta. Al Examplata.bopatti. f 4. Apolloike.ex boc op bielegatur lunicar. op vliure bo bie petr non pollint Amissacule. Usan bait amperator op vlitt op lubidatilyt leguantur liden litter eligienetti qui an Detruo apolloine tradeditromanio, idu ure dumo pisobiet lunt viare.

Labpfo Bratianna et Clas lentimianus et Libcodoffus ass. ad populam vrbis con-

> **Unctos** populoo mětieno ftre tegit unpid in roll yoln

gione verfarii quaz viulnum glone vertath: (ma) bullmum Poetrum apoficius tradidic-le romanie "religio" wig ad-buc" ab tipo "infinaere vecla-rest, queg pontifice; "Doma fus fequi clarer. "Petril alexa vice cpilropii wiri apoficiae "Ametratus boe che'i "im apo ficilicam vice pinam "tuonge ficames wetring parris et fie tem fub parl moieftate 7 fub pla trinitate credamus: bae legem fequentes chriftiano / rum catholicorum nomen iu benguo amplecti. reliquos ve ra cinentes velanolo indi-cantes bereici zoginatia in-famia luftinere viuina pinus

ergo perinon pol-inst where Art in Taxunian o occi-inanturiacion ca manturiacion ca nones unitarit vi Bones unitarit vi suti beca.a. En-bonun' Els. iti lumma be viuria concelle cyles no polici peri-retum samen! A filaria-gem polici tilderi cy brat lequi ilius ad lideral bot rib bett opidate: adfidizad bot mibent quiditat; m
bent quiditat; m
lare lega non bi
cum ty innt probime ne capif viu
run quatros conquija, led quid ani
becretule bichir y
mnt poblaticad
bilbingue aupe a
mutar ve infrimi
ant qua abbi fibb
qua paline el ba
num trune no y
viure led interelle
petuni ar-fi, pioco. Ita obletuat
cuttar y mana.

co. All a coloritat t curia romana a C. Banchtatis, non bact ideo g fuent apollo? nd tili ynum Detrus leginum apollo? lum fuelk, ked yd tatu cat apolicio

XV. 12-Justinian's Code, Printed with the Gloss This is from the edition of A. D. 1488, one of the earliest central core of text.¹¹ Each master added to these glosses. The texts of Justinian were now multiplied by hand-copies on parchment, and spread all over Western Europe; even in England, Bracton in A. D. 1250 had a copy as he wrote "De Legibus Angliae". And when the great art of bookprinting arrived, in the late 1400's, the gloss style was still used; and one of the most popular books, other than theological, was Justinian's Corpus Juris; one of the first complete editions of the Corpus Juris was that printed by Koberger, at Nuremberg, in A. D. 1488, in the gloss style.¹²

(II) SECOND PERIOD

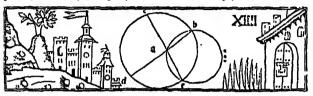
5. Up to this time the Justinian books had been studied as pure science, much as Kant's Philosophy or Mill's Logic might be studied today. But after two centuries of this, a new type of jurist arose, destined to apply this pure science to the legal practice of the day. These men were known as Practicians, or Commentators. They gave opinions on law-cases and wrote independent treatises.

These commentaries were in style a marked advance on the glosses or marginal notes. These men now for the first time applied the ancient principles of the Roman texts to the Germanic and feudal customs. Roman law began to be transformed into Italian law. The practical spirit of these Commentators may be illustrated by a page¹⁸

Tractatus Bartoli

Lee figura differt à prace, nam hic ripa contineur indun inemal. ab. 62 b. 62, c. d. 45 habet dups am principal in puntio b. 62 b. 62, c. d. 45 habet dups am principal in puntio b. 62 b. 63 b. 64 habet dups am connectivi risa plura jatez. Prime igner ducara finea rubes per medium inper antipulum b. 52 list inme b. 64 ende dux artir ja 30 percedum diunders tuper angulum 6.2 destinea c. 6, ques dux lintes lecabum fine punciong divos ergo per no adulumous permental agrum Traji fa difo puncio gi tuntur, quas fa ell azurea fuper punciong, verlque lineam

punchualiter taneerst ergo illeeft punchus, in quo veriulque propinguitavarem satur. Savço exceleres, à velles lacere circulum ingra punchum est éva pantum a recelecte. Sa alsa elongoneur que d'auté el mars illud triangulé la gesper tante a d'pra ium "Ist mure epopunquauxa, suod patter qua infia allum triangule panditur per circum sous exceusir in puncio in quaragas punchuster epop "Ist, mullim taltum triangul timer Lucchi à Cail per linchaltecto dus (13 s. q. ad lincha). Si Rec iufficant a l'apa que labate intervil el mars reclas. Re that videre de ripa quar labate lucci cucularem socias. Relatividere de ripa qua labate lucci cucularem socias.



Deudenium eorum quæ dicenda funt de figura circulari, i tiendum ell, quòd circular di figura plana, via quidem fuea concentra; quæ en comfos per a man man me med pundrus ell quo omnesilares ad circunferensum exiltentes funt tiopquem suquela, vi den Euridas in prima jugua. Nam cem rum en de man pundro a. E omnes un finez unde exiltentes funt fidenuntem aguales. A li quintes de centur adem eller, fem apparet quòd omnes linez pradictaque circunferentia in tipud elle m esculo inta a lapitata lineza duste El magili propinquim fili parti circunferentia que un punctu dus principulm di parti circunferentia que un punctu dus

ni Intenti temulatur. Ay vebi gratia alluma panë envendomunga be 25 dive Intenti redhim ad contrum, al farit mangul inim be 26 dive quest quirqual eli infra ilium tranquitum eli magis propinquium di parte treanferenta e le c, quam all cun aliquole pate al fenimien, è pereli probim. Nom ponatur contrumin aliquia parte infra dictimi irrangulid. Se uspratilium dicatari refreibita a success, qui traque puncitualiner di diant partemi le cdico quisti mullam altam partem celevintoratale rappetette ergo ili imagi, proprinquia v. alem discondi eli deco qui coninctiri infra illum tranquitum be.d. St. 1-fra illum tranquitum al.d. S. 2-cd. St. iupra illum tranquitum ca.e.vi ciudenter apparet Sc.



Via in pracredenti diching elli, quind linea faint du cuale a centro ad eucunicirentamia. Quandoque in cuale a centro ad eucunicirentamia. Quandoque in cuale a centro ad eucunicirenta versus centrum, vel quandoque in cualificate de la charle fibre figura que dioce la basta articular, soli incantra incana el cuale mode. Primo la basta articular, actu chor heri decer duobum mode. Primo el charle contra quand appointant in increanfedentami si quando disputationa de quando de mode. Primo el cuale mode de contra contra fidura el quando de mode de contra fina escala, edit, fittus incana mue nata moderam in primo calcinade discarar fina a relada, edit, cuale contra contra contra primo el cuale fina de contra del cuale fina primo el moderami primo el cuale fina de contra fina el contra del cuale fina primo el circular del muera por la contra del cuale fina del miera sun primo del miera del miera contra del cuale del miera del mier

dense la puncho a pomante in circumferentra punchus h. M ab viriaque garre ciulda, en punchi, duo a lui puque diffantere el dele nuiceponature per extrent in puncho d. M catandare vique ad punchum e. M volume for M catandare vique ad punchum e. M volume for mentio d. M catandare vique ad punchum e. M volume for mentio d. M catandare vique ad punchum e. M volume for extrema puncho d. M catandare vique ad punchum e. M volume for extrema puncho d. M catandare vique ad delevate linea e. M catandare vique ad punchum e. M volume for extrema punchum e. M volume for e. M volu

XV. 13-BARTOLUS' TREATISE ON ALLUVION

of Bartolus on the doctrine of Alluvion,—title to land acquired by operation of water-flow; he presents several careful diagrams to show the application of the principle in different cases. The contrast with the crude Germanic Mirror of Saxony, of almost the same period, is notable.

These jurists, besides lecturing in the law schools, had a large and lucrative practice in giving opinions. Their peculiar status can best be understood from the story of Shakespeare's Portia; Portia is called into court by the party to give an opinion, which is taken as the ground of decision by the judge, and yet the jurist receives a fee from the party. Searching for a brief illustration of these opinions, one comes upon Bartolus' opinion on the wine-selling statute; which seems to reveal that clients were as ingenious then as now in evading a sumptuary law:

"A city statute provided that no one should sell wine at retail, under a penalty. But a certain dealer used to sell to a customer a cask or two casks or a barrel of wine, and so on to other customers, and then the buyers took delivery in flasks and jugs of various sizes. The question is whether the seller has incurred the penalty. As to this, it must be understood that some measures and weights in common use are termed gross or large, others are termed retail or small; see the law of measures; and those measures have to be inspected by the custom of the city; see the law of sales. Now in the said laws a barrel is gross measure, while bottles, flasks, etc., are termed retail measure. Hence, a person selling by the barrel is not selling at

5. The Practicians

retail. And the fact that this party measured it out to his customers in retail quantities is immaterial; for the statute speaks only of the sale.

"So say and advise

"İ, Bartolo of Sassoferrato, doctor of both laws, and have signed in testimony thereof and affixed my seal".

The most famous exponent of this applied Roman law was Bartolus, 15 about A. D. 1350, whose works dominated for two centuries or more. He was called "the monarch of the law". The saying ran, "Nemo jurista nisi Bartolista". So extraordinary was the respect paid to this jurist that

the Emperor Charles IV, when ennobling him, conferred on him by charter this singular privilege, that he, and all his descendants who might be professors of law, should have the power to legitimize any bastard students who might attend their classes! So distinctive was this man's impress on the practice of law that in some schools the very program of a law lecture was described as consisting

CONSILIVM XII.

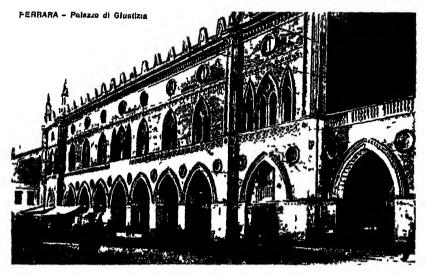
Tatutum est inci ultate o nullus võdat vinum ad minutum lub certa prensimodo quidam vendidit cuidam vnam ialmam vi ni, aif duas, aif vnum barde, & fic fecit plu ribusiffi emprores acceperant vinum cum diuerlis flaichis, & valis diuerlarum mens 1 furarum.†Quæitur an venditor in pænå incideric. Circa qu' sciendu est q queda me furæ & pondera,quibus viuntur iunt grof ia,& magnæique la minute & paruæive l. modifs.de fuscepto.& arca.lib xp.lic & mo netg.vtl.numis.de leg.iij.& illæ iccundum cotuemding ciuitatis debet intpicieve l.lm. perator.ff.de contrahen emptio. Nuc ad po d politum,menlara grolla cit harile,minutæ i tuntpittete, & locliecte, & limila. † Qui er go vendidit ad bai ile non vendidit ad mis 6 nutum & fi dicatur quod est mensura. tum ad minutir, non obstatiquia statutum loquit de véditione. Et ita dico & confulo ego Bairo. à Saxofer-virluigi iuris doctor.

XV. 14—BARTOLUS' OPINION ON THE WINE-SALE STATUTE



XV. 15-BARTOLUS

5. The Practicians



XV. 16-PALACE OF JUSTICE AT FERRARA, A. D. 1321

of three parts, "textus, glossa, et Bartolus",—as if an Anglican law school curriculum should be summarized by saying "common law, equity, and Chitty".

6. Bartolus and the Practicians had now carried the resurrected Roman law into the courts. A learned profession arose and multiplied. And from this period the new movement is reflected in architecture. As once in old Rome, special buildings and spacious halls were now devoted to "palaces of justice",—as they were called in Italy and France.

The court-house at Ferrara¹⁶ is probably the third oldest extant in Europe, built A. D. 1321; only West-

minster and Paris are earlier. At Padua¹⁷ may still be seen a courtroom of A. D. 1420, probably the largest courtroom in the world, larger even than Westminster Hall; it is three hundred feet long, one hundred wide, and eighty high. And there is still shown the stone-pillory in the corner of the hall, on which bankrupt debtors were exposed to the jeers of the populace in penalty for their fraud.

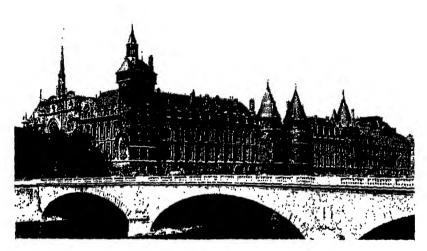
At Rouen, on the Seine, the capital of Normandy, still stands the superb court-house, now termed Palace of Justice, 18 started in the 1400's, one of the finest surviving monuments of Gothic art in a civic edifice. Next to Fer-



XV. 17—PALACE OF JUSTICE AT PADUA
This is the largest courtroom in the world



XV. 18—PALACE OF JUSTICE AT ROUEN
The exterior court-yard and the trial courtroom



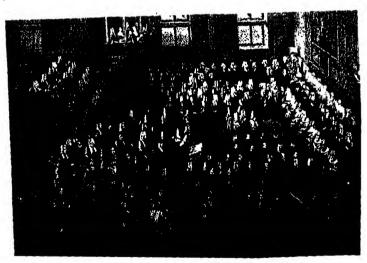
XV. 19-PALACE OF JUSTICE AT PARIS

rara and Paris, this is probably the oldest surviving courthouse in Europe continuously used to the present time for that purpose; for Westminster Hall in London, though older, has now been abandoned as a courtroom.

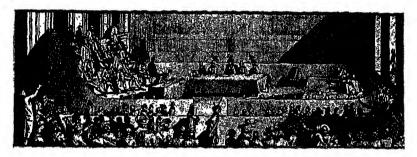
But the most famous of these edifices is the Palace of Justice in Paris. For two thousand years, since Caesar's day, when a Roman practor here set up his court, a temple of Law and Justice has stood on this spot. Louis IX, Saint Louis, whose name is linked with justice in French tradition, here heard causes of the suitors in person, and in the 1200's here in his palace established the first court

6. Palaces of Justice

of appeal, or "curia regis"; later, in the 1400's, his palace was given over to the exclusive use of the Law Courts of Paris, and was thenceforth known as the Palace of Justice. One-half of the drama of French history has been enacted within these walls. In this building cluster for centuries the traditions of the French Bar, both convivial and intellectual. Here were held the revels and theatricals of the barristers' order, like the celebrated revels of the London Inns of Court. Here in the Great Room, or Gilded Room, the kings of France held their beds of justice—that is, the most solemn sessions of the Supreme



XV. 20-A Session of the Supreme Court at Paris



XV. 21-THE TRIBUNAL OF THE TERROR

Court. Here in April, 1654, the young Louis XIV in boots and spurs uttered his famous words, "The State-that is Myself". Here in 1794 sat the Revolutionary Tribunal of the Terror, " which sent two thousand condemned persons to the guillotine in two months. And here, in the spacious Salle des Pas Perdus (or Hall of Wasted Time), long generations of French lawyers have rendezvoused with their throngs of clients in preparation for their trials.22 The glorious record of the French Bar for professional independence and courage is equalled by none other in the world, except the Anglican. Four times in French legal history has the entire Bar resigned its functions, and left the courts without lawyers, rather than submit to the arbitrary dictation of princes and politicians. And when the Advocate-General Servin, protesting on behalf of the Supreme Court of Paris against an unjust decree, fell dead in the presence of Cardinal Richelieu and King Louis

·		
	+	

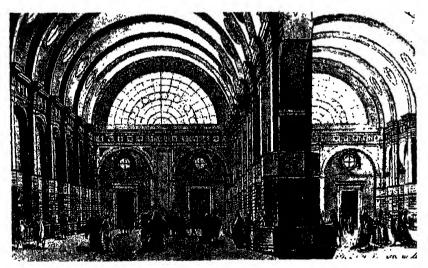


Suvenel des Visins Chancelier de France (Regne de Lous 21 1670.)

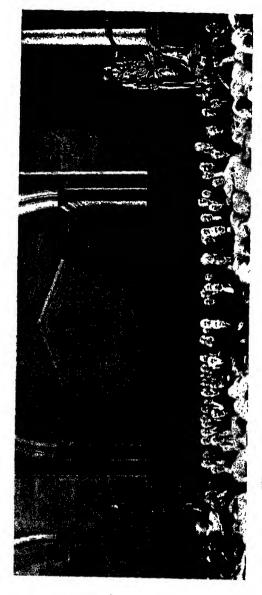
XV. 22a-A CHANCELLOR OF FRANCE IN THE 1400's

6. Palaces of Justice

XIII, he exemplified the Bench's proud tradition of courageous independence. This record is symbolized in this Hall by the statue of the heroic Malesherbes, the Erskine of France, who dared to act as counsel for Louis XVI before the Revolutionary Convention, and himself met his royal client's fate at the guillotine two years later. Here, too, has been placed the inspiring monument to the Paris lawyers who gave their lives for their country in the World War. And it was an impressive consummation of these traditions when in July, 1924, for the first time in history, the President of the American Bar Association



XV. 22—The Salle Des Pas Perdus, in Paris This is its popular name, "Hall of Wasted Time"



XV. 23—The American Bar Association at the Palace of Justice, 1924

and the President of the Paris Bar Association met and fraternized in the name of our common profession. Yet the popular epithet for this Hall is a cynical reflection on that same profession; for it signifies that going to law is in popular esteem merely time and money wasted for the client.

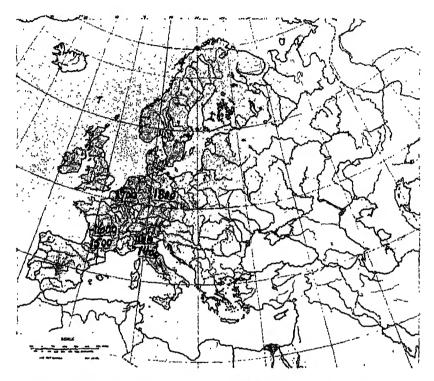
7. Meanwhile, by the third century after Irnerius, Italy's star of leadership in Roman law was waning. During the 1200's, 1300's, and 1400's, the thousands of foreign students had gone back North and West carrying the new advanced ideas of Roman Law. Italian doctors of law were invited abroad. Faculties of law sprang up in Spain, France, Germany, and the Netherlands.

Even as far north as England, indeed, some of the Bologna jurists had early wandered, bringing the new science. Doctor Vacarius, of Bologna, about A. D. 1150, the very next generation after Irnerius, came to England and taught law, probably at Oxford. The chronicler says that students both rich and poor flocked to hear him teach the Roman laws; and because the poor students could not buy parchment copies of Justinian's Code and Digest, he made a summary for them, containing all that a student would need to know,—if he knew it perfectly; and this was called a Summary of Law for Poor Students. Another chronicler tells us that English University students at this

period had abandoned philosophy for the study of Roman law. The Bologna jurists' books also were widely circulated in England. Many famous passages of Justinian's Digest, quoted literally in Azzo's book, we find again, word for word, in Bracton's treatise; for we know that our English judge and first great author, Henry Bracton, about A. D. 1250, copiously used a Summary of Roman Law, by Azzo of Bologna, in composing his treatise on the Laws of England. Azzo of Bologna was called in his day "master of the masters of law"; he was so authoritative that the popular phrase ran: "Chi non ha Azzo non va al palazzo", which may be translated: "Unless on Azzo you prepare, the jurist's robe you'll never wear".

But Roman law was still too exotic for regions like England and Germany, where sturdy Germanic legal ideas were yet solid and pure. And so it was natural that in South France the new Roman law first found most fertile soil for cultivation. In the 1500's the primacy in Roman legal scholarship passed to France; in the 1700's to Holland; in the 1800's to Germany; for, as political, intellectual, and commercial influences pushed gradually west and north the centre of European forces, so also the primacy in Roman law studies gradually shifted, from century to century, through four countries.

8. Primacy of France



XV. 24-Map Showing the Shift of Primacy in Roman Law Studies

8. In France, the great name was Cujas.²⁵ Roman law had in France by the 1500's become the fashionable study for the nobility. At some courses, four thousand hearers are said to have attended,—incredible as this may sound. New and improved methods of research and exposition had been devised, and Cujas was their greatest exponent. The old style of Bartolus was called "mos



XV. 25-Cujas

[1010]

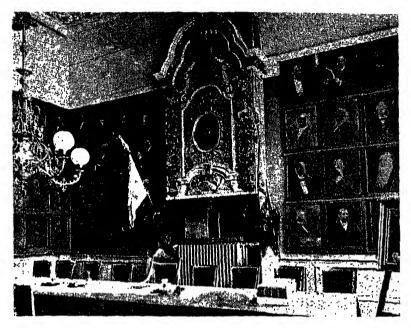
8. Primacy of France

Italicus"; the new style was now known as "mos Gallicus". The English jurist Duck wrote, in A. D. 1650, "Roman legal science, if it should perish in every other country, could be entirely reconstructed from French learning only". The School at Bourges, where Cujas taught, was then termed "the great market-place of legal science in Europe". When professors in Germany cited Cujas, they lifted their hats at the mention of his name. At Bourges it was the custom of his admiring students to form a procession and escort him from his house to his

lecture, and back again. In the house of Cujas, 26 the traveler may still contemplate the habitat of this unique scholar. His peculiar custom was to leave his books all around him on the floor of his study, to lie on his stomach as he read them, and to drag his short stout body across the room from one pile of books to the other as he took his notes.



XV. 26-THE HOUSE OF CUJAS



XV. 27-THE SENATE HALL AT LEIDEN UNIVERSITY

9. By the 1700's the primacy had passed northwards to the Netherlands. Of the Senate Hall²¹ at Leiden University the German historian Niebuhr has said, "No locality in Europe is so memorable in the history of science". Hugo Grotius was learned in Roman law, though he left his imperishable mark on international law; his work on the Law of War and Peace, appearing in 1627, was placed on the Index Expurgatorius by the Pope (though recently taken off), yet it became the Bible of



XV. 28-Noodt, Professor at Leiden

[1013]

lawyers. But in the Roman law field the Netherlands at this time, under the scholarship of men like Noodt, 28 devised new methods. The "methodus Noodti", oftener termed the "elegant method", now became more fashionable than the "mos Gallicus" of France.

The Dutch influence reconstructed Scottish law. Long before this period, Scottish law students had begun to flock to Leiden to study the Roman law; and it was the political feuds with the English, and the proximity of Leiden, which resulted in Scotland almost completely Romanizing its law under Dutch inspiration. A Scottish



XV. 29—Parliament Hall, Edinburgh

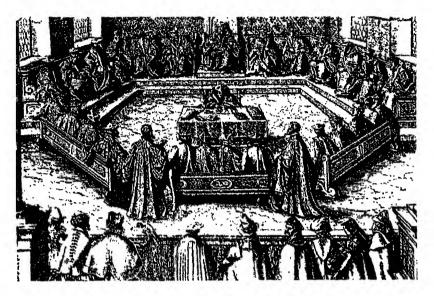
jurist, speaking of the end of the 1500's, recorded that "those who are in daily practice in the courts consume their days and nights in learning the civil law of the Romans, and give their whole labours to the practising of it, neglecting the laws of their fathers." And the Hall of Justice, in Edinburgh (known as Parliament Hall), is today the only one in Europe (except Paris) where the barristers still keep up the

ancient custom of meeting the attorneys and clients in this great anteroom to the courts.

10. But by the 1800's the primacy in Roman law studies passed to Germany.

As early as A. D. 1500, indeed, the new Roman law science had made its way into the German faculties, and was knocking at the doors of the courts. Hundreds of law students had gone to the law schools of Italy and of France during the 1200's, 1300's, and 1400's; for example, a single noble family of Germany in the 1400's sent seven of its scions to Italy for a doctor's degree in law. These men, trained in the new legal science, came back and spread its gospels. They took service with princes, and gave clever advice in the political struggles. Thev. founded law schools; the first German faculty of law was organized at Heidelberg in A. D. 1498, four centuries after Irnerius; and others followed shortly. Soon these doctors of law were made judges by the princes.30 The German emperor encouraged their Roman law, because it was imperialistic; and in A. D. 1495 he established the Chamber of Justice of the Holy Roman Empire; one-half of its judges might be princes, but one-half must be doctors of the new Roman law.

These new doctors sneered at the crude rules of thumb of the old Schoeffen-Court of lay judges (ante, Chap. XII).



XV. 30-GERMAN APPEAL COURT, A. D. 1500

They cited the Romanesque texts in their opinions and ignored the local customs. The old Schoeffen, indeed, what with the introduction of written pleadings and Latin opinions, could no longer well understand what the suit was about; for few of them could read and still fewer could write. In the rivalry which ensued there was much bitterness. But the learned doctors of law prevailed. A trained legal profession grew up. As a culmination, we find the German Faculties of Law given the status of "amici curiae", or judicial advisers in law cases, and their opinions obtained the force of law.



XV. 31-CARPZOV, PROFESSOR AND JUDGE AT LEIPZIG

An opinion of the great Carpzov⁸¹ illustrates the way this influence helped to bring in Roman law. Carpzov was a professor in the Law Faculty of Leipzig, and also chief of the Court of Schoeffen or lay-judges, as well as a member of the Court of Appeals. (This extraordinary man, by the way, is said to have pronounced twenty thousand death sentences in his judicial career, or about twenty a week; but was withal a very pious Protestant, and had read through the entire Bible fifty-three times). His printed opinion, or consilium, on a given case is seen 32 to be composed in Latin, and sets forth the reasons according to Roman law, citing largely the Digest of Justinian; then at the end, in the right-hand column, is the entry: "Thus decided the Schoeffen of Leipsic in Jan. 1644"; the text of this Schoeffen's judgment, however, is in German. Yet the copious italics for Latin law-terms show that even the court-records were vielding to the new Roman technique.

German legal learning in Roman law culminated with Savigny and Windscheid and Von Ihering in the 1800's.³³ The development had been slow; for, naturally, the pure Germanic rules of the North were slower to yield to the new Roman influence than the institutions of Italy and south France and Spain, which were already half Roman

Decisionum Illustrium Saxonicarum

7 propier eins delentionom, + ob quam multa ad- venimus 3. ff. de aur & argent. S. fi camen alimant mittunturante regulis juris alias contrariori vicrininal. part 3. quaft. 115. n. 74. 65 75.

(2.) † Admittitur quaque examentellium ad perpetuam rei memoriam in criminalibus, quando index per inquilitionem & ex officio procedit, dift. cap. quoniam frequenter. S. funt & alii cafiu. ubi Gloff, in verb. regulariter, verf. & in canfa inquisitionie & Hoffienfis, num, 2, extr. ut lite non contestata. Farin, diet, quaft, 76. W.116.

Nempe quia tunc'teffes recipiontur pro inforsinatione judicis, que regulis jurisnon fabileitur; Sed licet judici procedere, etiamfi nec de delicio. nee de delinquente conflet, hunc in finem, ut cogualeatur, an crimen certain provincis commisfun, & quisnamautor iftius fit, quo tutius polica specialis inquifitio formari queat, Angel, Arctia. de malefie, in verb. Her eft quadam inquificion. i. Marant. in focul. tit. de inquifit, num. 30. & fegq. Ernelt, Cothmann. vol. 3. Refponf, 30,n.153. Batal. in I. congruit, num. 3. ff. de offic, prafid, Contad. Lancellot, de inquifit.n. 1.

26, Inft, derer, division, Caftrent, in l. fi ita flipuladentur, Dan, Moller, ad Conft. Elett, 23, num. 13. tu S. Cu: y/ogonus verf. qued nora: ff. de verb abpart. 4. Hyppolit. de Marlil. in l. r. S. fi qui ulti- ligat. Sixtin. vol. 2. confil. Marpurg. 7 m.50. F Alic 22 man. 89. & Jegg. ff. de queft, de quo dixi in pratt. ter quoque li dicercanus, fraus levi adinventa effet, cum nemo non criminaliter agens, unneclere poffet petitionem civilem, ad hoc, ut telles flatina examinari possent; at franci non est inclusendom, l.in fundo 33. ff. de rei vendicat, l. cum hi, g. S. fi.cum hu 20. ff. de transact.

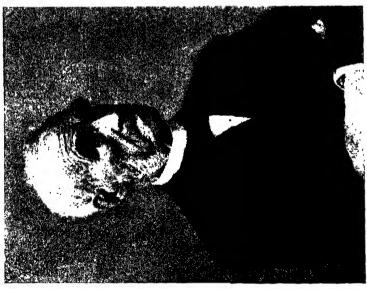
Ita † Scabini Lipsicuses adrequisicionem Job. 23 Grid Duone gu Belinfradt, Atenf, Jan. An. 1644. (Verba Sentent, Shat Tiring in Bolimade Seji, mie ber Gajum wegen pratendirter Untreu-fo er, ale in Ranfinannidafft tome Betanter, erwiefen ba. ben foll, einihter geflaget, nadmable aber etliche Addicionales Chergeen, und fan Petitum unter andern fo west achiert, baffer Cajum nunniebro principaliter Allione criminali, auff bie orbentlis the in Diechten gegrundete Straffe bed Dieb. table , unchmadble auch und incidenter reflituitonem verum ereptarum wolle belaufgt babengun meil ber Bengen etliche jue Gee regende Leute, bat er infrandig angefuchet, diefethe noch vor ber Areians Defeingung, adperperuam rei memoriam abaubos ren, Illa min Cajue jeld: mi fichen trieberbrochen.

XV. 32—An Opinion of Carpzov

The opinion is composed in Latin, but the judgment ("sententia") is formulated in German

And so it was not until the 1800's that Germany's turn came to stand in the forefront of Roman-Windscheid's Pandects became a referenceesque law. book throughout Europe; some of Von Ihering's books went into twenty German editions and into nearly every language of civilization; and Germany's authority in Roman law studies became world-wide.





[1020]

11. Nationalization

(III) THIRD PERIOD

11. But during most of these seven centuries from A. D. 1100 to 1800 Romanesque law had passed through only two of its four stages; the remaining stages may be briefly outlined:

Dates	Processes	Agencies	
A. D.	I. THE RESURRECTION	The Jurists	
1100	of Justinian's	of the	
1200	lost Book-Law	Universities	
1300	II. THE ADAPTATION		
	of it to the new social		
	conditions of Romano-	The Jurists	
1 400	Germanic peoples	and	
	ånd	The Practi-	
	THE ADOPTION	tioners	
1500	of it as a Common Law of	aw of	
	western Europe alongside		
1600	a thousand local laws		
1700	III. THE NATIONALIZATION	The Jurists	
	of these into Romanesque	and	
1800	National Codes	The Legislators	
1900	IV. THE EXPANSION	The States-	
	of Romanesque principles	men and	
1	over the World in other	The Jurists	
	national Codes		

The first stage had been the Resurrection of Justinian's law.

The second stage had been the Adaptation of it in practice to the new social conditions, and the Adoption of it as a general or common law. But this "common law", as it was called, was only secondary; in practice, there were still a thousand separate jurisdictions whose local law had the priority over this common law (ante, Chapter XII). Each of these local law-bodies was more or less Germanic; only the secondary common law for all was Roman. How little the law of those days could yet be deemed national may be inferred from the fact that neither in France nor in Germany was there a professorship of French or of German law until about A. D. 1700.

In the third period, then, it remained to merge these into a single nation-wide system for each country. This new system would be neither Germanic nor classic; it would be Romanesque, in the same way that a well-known type of architecture has been termed Romanesque. And, most of all, it would be a unified national system.

12. This great task of nationalizing the law was first achieved in France in the early 1800's, but only after three centuries of effort.

Charles Dumoulin, a fiery patriotic lawyer of the 1500's, had already dreamed of a single code for France. This most famous lawyer of his day was an embodiment of self-esteem; at the caption of his opinions he wrote: "Ego a nemine doceri possum", "Nobody can teach Me the law". But Dumoulin was one of those characters of



XV. 34—DUMOULIN
"Nobody can teach Me the law!"

indomitable honesty who have made the Bar an honorable profession. When a certain powerful count had asked him for an opinion, in a cause which Dumoulin deemed an unjust one, he refused it; the Count threw him into prison—and Dumoulin still refused the opinion.

Dumoulin's dream of a national code was premature. But in the next century, about A. D. 1665, a partial success was achieved by that great minister of Louis XIV, Jean Baptiste Colbert, a man of Scotch ancestry. Louis XIV aspired to be known as the Justinian of France, and Colbert was his Tribonian. Colbert has been by some historians termed the greatest minister in the annals of mankind. Within twenty years he had unified, nationalized, and codified five great fields of law,—Civil Procedure, Criminal Procedure, Commercial Law, Maritime Law, and Colonial Law. But he never lived to complete his career with a Civil Code.

In the next century, the 1700's, however, this task was brought nearer by Robert Pothier. Pothier was professor at Orleans, but also served for fifty years on the bench. During the last twelve years of his life this extraordinary man wrote a comprehensive series of twenty-six separate treatises, covering the whole civil law. Voltaire had said, in sarcasm, that the traveler in France changed his law as often as he changed horses. But Pothier



XV. 35—Colbert the Codifier $[\ 1025 \]$



XV. 36-POTHIER, JUDGE AND PROFESSOR

In twelve years he wrote twenty-six treatises, covering the whole French civil law, and preparing the way for Napoleon's nationalization of the law

12. Colbert, Pothier

demonstrated that the civil law of France could be stated in the form of a single harmonious nationalized system. It remained then only to bring about political unity and centralized legislation, and this law of France could be codified.

13. This was the achievement of the Revolution. The jurist Cambacérès, ⁸⁷ in 1796, afterwards Second Consul and Minister of Justice under Napoleon, was the prime mover, with a draft for a national code, at the very opening of the Revolution. ⁸⁸ But dissensions blocked his plan. It remained for Napoleon, the man of autocracy, to weld with his hammer the conflicting interests; and after four years of legislative labors, the Civil Code was achieved in 1804, and the others a few years later; there were five in all,—Civil, Criminal, Commercial, and Civil and Criminal Procedure. The chief figures who stand out in this final stage were Portalis and Tronchet, ⁸⁹—one the philosophic jurist, the other the skilled practitioner.

The composition of these codes was the most rational and thorough proceeding of its kind in all history up to that time. Justinian's undertaking had been in comparison a superficial and mechanical task. This one was a model of representative political method. The entire bench and bar of France took part; scores of professional meetings were held; hundreds of reports were filed; the



XV. 37—Cambacérès, Minister of Justice Under Napoleon

CORPS LEGISLATIF.

PROJET

DE

CODE CIVIL,

PRESENTE

AU CONSEIL DES CINQ-CENTS,

Au nom de la commission de la classification des lois,

PAR CAMBACERES,

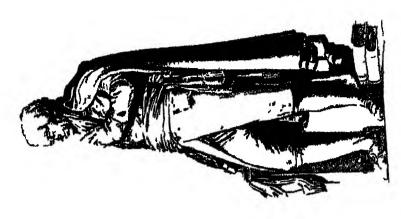
DÉPUTÉ PAR LE DEPARTLMENT DE L'HERAULT.

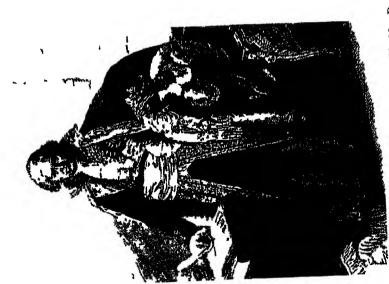
A PARIS, DE L'IMPRIMERIE NATIONALE.

MESSIDOR, AN LV.

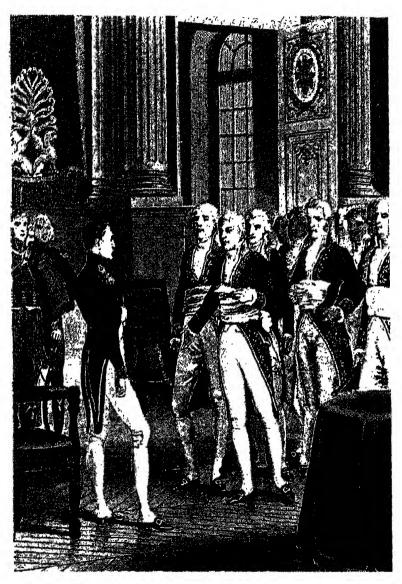
XV. 38—Cambacérès' Draft of a Civil Code

[1029]





XV 39—PORTALIS AND TRONCHET Leaders in the composition of the French Civil Code



XV, 40-Napoleon Receiving the Code

13. Napoleon's Codes

drafts were debated in successive stages in various legislative bodies. The printed proceedings on the codes fill forty volumes.

Napoleon himself presided officially at many of the debates, and his will shaped more or less of the code. ⁴⁰ In one case he directed the council to report out the draft within fifteen days; but when it proved that the report of the obstinate jurists went counter to his will, he adjourned the debates on that topic for three years, hoping, though in vain, for a change of professional opinion. In his later days, as a captive at St. Helena, he said: "My glory is not to have won forty battles; for Waterloo's defeat will destroy the memory of as many victories. But what nothing will destroy, what will live eternally, is my Civil Code".

That code stands out as one of those few books which have influenced the whole world. The Code Napoleon was soon translated into almost every language. It set the fashion, and the other Romanesque countries of Europe were ripe to follow. In all of them the task was similar,—to extinguish the thousand local law-codes, "fueros" in Spain, "statuta" in Italy, "keuren" in Netherlands, "stadtrechte" and "landrechte" in Germany and Austria, "cantonrechte" in Switzerland; and to weld

CODE CIVIL

DES

FRANÇAIS.

ÉDITION ORIGINALE ET SEULE OFFICIELLE.



A PARIS, DE L'IMPRIMERIE DE LA REPUBLIQUE. AN XII.—1804.

XV. 41-CODE NAPOLEON, FIRST EDITION

[1032]

13. Napoleon's Codes

them with the Roman Common Law into a single Romanesque system.

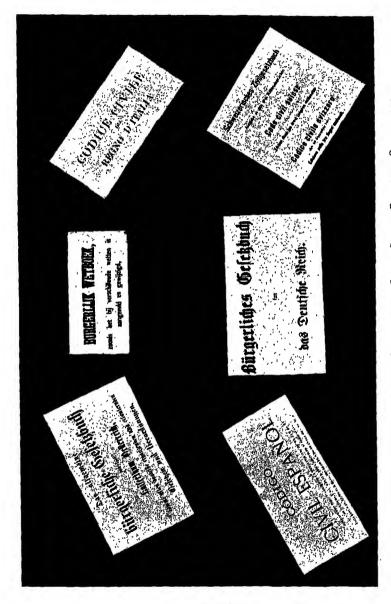
The first to complete the task was Austria in 1811; then followed Netherlands in 1838; Italy in 1865; Spain in 1888; Germany in 1896; and Switzerland in 1907.42 Eight centuries had elapsed from the Resurrection of Roman law in the 1100's to the final Formulation of Romanesque law in the 1800's.

(IV) FOURTH PERIOD

14. But this was not the end of its destiny. Its fourth period was to arrive,—the period of expansion. This period of expansion was now to make it one of the modern world's three great systems.

The Islamic law had become a world-system through religious expansion; the original Roman law had spread by military conquest; the Anglican law by colonization. But the Romanesque system was not extended by conquest nor by religion nor by colonization. Two main influences shaped its destiny,—one scientific, the other political.

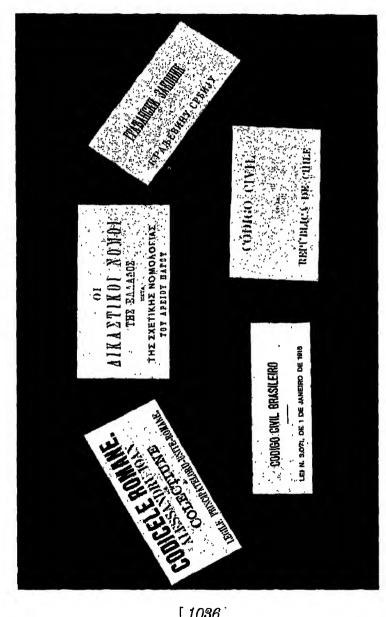
In the first place, every law-faculty in Continental Europe had for centuries been teaching Roman law as universal legal science. In the second place, the French Revolution had associated in men's minds national



XV. 42-Codes of Acstria, Netherlands, Italy, Spain, Germany, Switzerland

codification with political reform. As a result of the former or scientific influence, the legal thought of all the remaining Continental countries was moulded more or less in Romanesque form;48 in the case of Roumania, Hungary, Greece, Serbia, Bulgaria, this is notable; and even in the Germanic codes of Denmark, Norway, Sweden, and the Slavic code of Russia, modern Romanesque teaching is noticeable. As a result of the second or political influence, the new nations of Latin-America, on achieving independence in the early 1800's, proceeded to codify their national law; and as no Spanish code then existed, the Code Napoleon was naturally the chief model.43 Scotland was already Romanesque; so, too, was Dutch South Africa, Quebec, and Louisiana; even Islamic Turkey and Egypt came to adopt in part the French legal scheme; and Japan in the 1900's used Romanesque models.

How marked is the community of legal ideas and phrases running through all these Romanesque codes may be seen by taking almost at random the parallel texts on some one subject: Art. 7 of the French Civil Code reads: "The exercise of civil rights is independent of citizenship, which is acquired and kept only as prescribed in the Constitution." Art. 6 of the Roumanian Civil Code reads: "The exercise of civil rights does not depend on



XV. 43-Codes of Roumania, Greece, Serbia, Brazil, Chile

14. Expansion of Romanesque Law

citizenship, which can be acquired and kept only as prescribed in Art. 16 of this Code." And so on:

Parallel Texts from Civil Codes

France

Book I. Persons
Art. 7. "The exercise
of civil rights is independent of citizenship,
which is acquired and
kept only as prescribed
in the Constitution."
Art. 8. "Every
Frenchman enjoys
civil rights,"

Serbia

Preliminary
Art. 6. "Even an alien,
dealing with Serbians
or with other aliens in
Serbia, may acquire
rights under its laws."
Art. 5. "Every Serbian
citizen, whether within
or without Serbia, enjoys and is subject to
Serbian law."

Roumania

Book I. Persons
Art. 6. "The exercise
of civil rights does not
depend on citizenship,
which can be acquired
and kept only as prescribed in Art. 16 of
this Code."
Art. 7. "Every Roumanian enjoys civil
rights."

Chile

Book I. Persons
Art. 57. "The law recognizes no difference between the Chilean and the alien as to the acquisition and enjoyment of civil rights under this Code."

Greece

Book I. Persons
Art. 9. "The enjoyment of civil rights is
independent of citizenship, which is acquired
and kept only according to the Constitution."

Art. 10. "Every

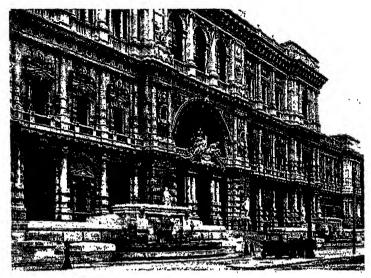
Art. 10. "Every Greek enjoys all civil rights."

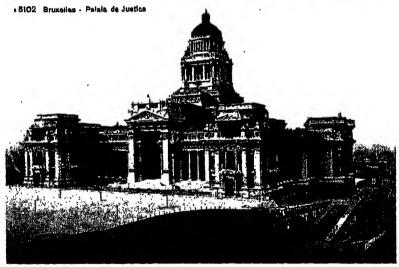
Brazil

Book I. Persons
Art. 3. "The law does
not distinguish between citizens and
aliens as to the acquisition and enjoyment of
civil rights."

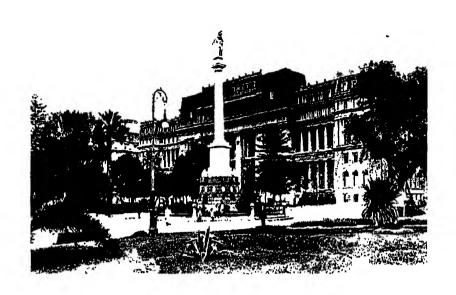
Art. 2. "Every man is capable of civil rights and obligations."

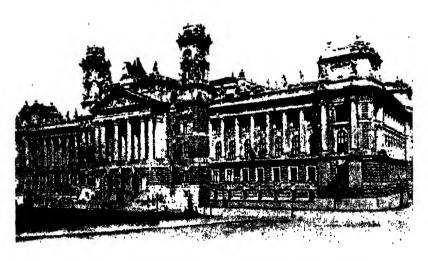
The most grandiose edifices of Justice in the modern world are monuments to that system, 44 which has transfused the pure Roman and Germanic systems into a new and composite one. 45 The elements supplied by the two



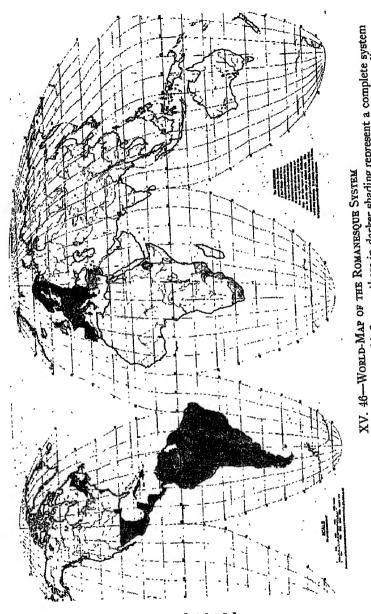


XV. 44-PALACES OF JUSTICE AT ROME AND BRUSSELS





XV. 45—Palaces of Justice at Buenos Aires and Budapest



The areas in light shading represent spheres of influence; those in darker shading represent a complete system of laws. The map in the Appendix of laws. The exact boundaries cannot be adequately shown on this map. The map in the Appendix attempts to show them more closely

[1040]

systems differ in ratio in different countries. Scholars agree, for example, that the French Civil Code, oddly enough, is more Germanic than it is Roman, while the German Civil Code is more Roman than Germanic. But both of these, and all of the others, may be termed Romanesque, in clear contrast to the other two modern world-systems, the Islamic and the Anglican.

The Romanesque system has belted the world from Quebec to Cairo, from Budapest to Buenos Aires. Three hundred millions of people now live under it. Of the three world-systems of today, this one is the most extensive; it governs almost one-sixth of the world's inhabitants.



Sources

Sources of Illustrations

- 1. Bologna. From a photograph by Pini, Bologna.
- 2. The Feudal Fighting-Towers of Medieval Pavia. From a photograph by Bruni-Marelli, Pavia, of an old engraving.
- 3. Irnerius. From a photograph, made for the author in 1908, of the fresco by Luigi Serra, on the ceiling of the Town Hall in Bologna.
- 4. Justinian's Digest. From the photo-facsimile of the MS. in the Laurentian Library at Florence (cited ante, Chap. VII).
- 5. Square of San Stefano. From a photograph by Pini, Bologna.
- 6. Law Lecturer and His Class. From a photograph, by the Emilia Co., Bologna, of the relief on the sarcophagus of Pietro Canonici, lecturer on Civil Law, in the Civic Museum at Bologna.
- 7. Bologna Student Records (tille-page). From the reproduction of a record of A. D. 1502, in "Atlante paleografico artistico", plate CV, ed. F. Carta et al. (Torino, Bocca, 1899), in the Chicago Art Institute.
- 8. Bologna Student Records (interior page). From the reproduction in E. E. James, "Bologna, Its History, Antiquities, and Art", p. 176 (London, Frowde, 1909).
- 9. Escutcheons of Nation-Captains. From a photograph obtained at Padua.
- Tomb of a Jurist. From a photograph, by Pini, Bologna, of the tomb of Rolandino dei Passagieri.
- Gloss on Justinian's Digest. From p. 8 of a 1549 edition of the Digest, published by Hugo a Porta at Lyon.
- 12. Justinian's Code. From the title-page of the Koberger edition of 1488.
- Bartolus' Treatise on Alluvion. From p. 144b of Bartolus' "Consilia", ed. 1552.
- 14. Bartolus' Opinion on the Wine-Sale Statute. From p. 200 of Bartolus' "Consilia", ed. 1552.
- 15. Bartolus. From an old engraving, anonymous.
- 16. Palace of Justice at Ferrara. From a photograph by Lunghini & Bianchini, Ferrara.
- 17. Palace of Justice at Padua. From a photograph by Mattiozzi, Padua.
- 18. Palace of Justice at Rouen. From photographs obtained in Rouen.
- Palace of Justice at Paris. From a photograph in H. Slein, "Le Palais de Justice et la Sainte Chapelle", p. 137 (Paris, Longuet, 1912).

XV. Romanesque Legal System

- Session of Supreme Court, Paris. From a photograph made for the author by Giraudon, Paris, of the painting by Pierre Dumesnil, at Versailles.
- 21. The Tribunal of the Terror. From a drawing etched by Duplessi-Bertoux.
- 22. Salle des Pas Perdus. From an old engraving, anonymous.
- 22a. A Chancellor of France. From an old lithograph, anonymous.
- The American Bar Association in the Palais de Justice. From a photograph furnished by Wm. D. Guthrie, Esq., of New York, spokesman of the delegation in 1924.
- 24. Map Showing the Shift of Primacy. Prepared by the author from J. Paul Goode's Homolosine Projection Map, 101 H. C.
- 25. Cujas. From an old engraving by Ratmann.
- 26. House of Cujas. From a photograph by Laussedat, Chateaudun.
- Senate Hall at Leiden University. From a photograph furnished by Prof. C. Van Vollenkoven, of Leiden, 1924.
- 28. Noodt. From an old lithograph, anonymous.
- Parliament Hall, Edinburgh. From a photograph, obtained in Edinburgh, of a drawing by an unidentified artist.
- German Appeal Court, A. D. 1500. From an old woodcut reproduced in Henne Am Rhyn, "Deutsche Kulturgeschichte", vol. II, p. 56 (cited ante, Chap. XII).
- 31. Carpzov. From an old engraving, by Dürr, of the painting by Steger.
- 32. Opinion of Carpsov. From his "Opus Decisionum", p. 78, ed. 1729.
- 33. Windscheid, Von Ihering. From photographs obtained in Germany.
- 34. Dumoulin. From an old engraving, by Ficquet, found at Tours.
- 35. Colbert. From an old engraving by Nanteuil.
- 36. Pothier. From an old engraving of the painting by LeNoir.
- 37. Cambacérès. From a lithograph by Delpech of the painting by Maurer.
- 38. Cambacérès' Draft. From the title-page of "Projet de Code Civil", year IV.
- 39. Portalis and Tronchet. From engravings by Mallin, loaned by Mr. Edward Hertzberg, of Chicago.
- 40. Napoleon Receiving the Code. From an engraving, loaned by Mr. Hertzberg of Chicago, of the painting by Philippoteaux.
- 41. Code Napoleon, First Edition. From the title-page of the 1804 edition.
- 42, 43. Codes of Austria, Roumania, etc. From the title-pages of the books.

44, 45, 46. Palaces of Justice in

Rome: from photographs by Alinari, Rome, taken for the author.

Brussels: from a photograph by the Photoglob Co., Zürich.

Budapest: from a photograph by Taussig, Budapest.

Buenos Aires: from a photograph furnished by the Publisher's Photo Service, New York.

 World-Map of the Romanesque System. Prepared by the author, using J. Paul Goode's Homolosine Projection Map 101 H. C. (University of Chicago Press, 1923).

Sources of Documents Quoted in Text .

- a. Earliest Law Diploma. Translated from the text as given in F. C. v. Savigny, "Geschichte des römischen Rechts im Mittelalter", 2d ed., 1850, vol. I, Appendix.
- b. Student Records at Padua. Translated from the reprint, ed. Brugi, of the Annals, covering A. D. 1555-1601, of the "Nazione Germanica dei Legisti nello Studio di Padova", in "Monumenta Storica", vol. XXI, 1st ser., "Documenta", vol. XV, p. 7 (Padua, Reale Deputazione Veneta di Storia Patria, 1912).
- c. Wine-sale Opinion. See No. 14, supra.
- d. Scottish students of Roman law. From Sir John Skene, as quoted in Holdsworth's "History of English law", vol. IV, 3d ed., p. 248.

General References

Continental Legal History Series (Boston, Little, Brown & Co.):

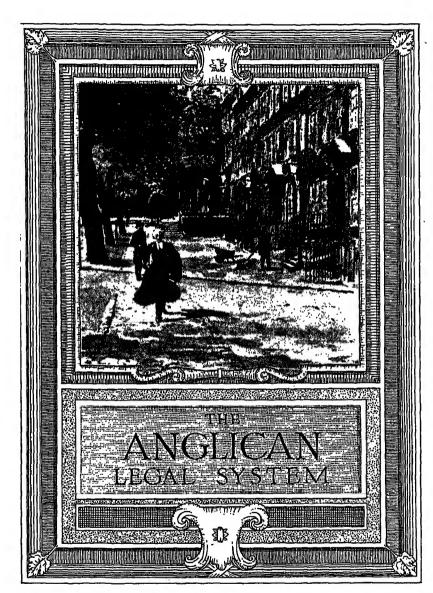
- Vol. I: Sundry Authors, "A General Survey of Events, Sources, Persons, and Movements in Continental Legal History" (1912);
- Vol. II, Sundry Authors, "Great Jurists of the World, from Papinian to von Ihering" (1914); chapters on Bartolus, Alciat, Cujas, Colbert, Pothier;
- Vol. III: J. Brissaud, "History of French Private Law" (1912);
- Vol. IV: R. Huebner, "History of Germanic Private Law" (1918);
- Vol. XI: Sundry Authors, "Progress of Continental Law in the Nineteenth Century" (1918).

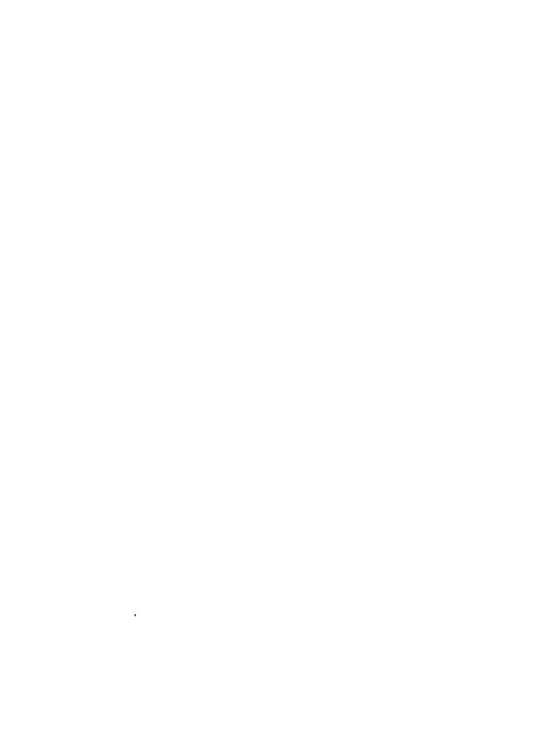
XV. Romanesque Legal System

- Charles P. Sherman, "Roman Law in the Modern World" (Boston Book Co., 2 vols., 1917; this author's excessive claims for the wide influence of Roman and Romanesque law must be discounted).
- Harold D. Hozeltine, "The Renaissance and the Laws of Europe" (Cambridge Legal Essays, 1926); "Roman and Canon Law in the Middle Ages" (Cambridge Medieval History, 1926, vol. V., chap. XXI).
- Wm. S. Holdsworth, "History of English Law", 3d ed., vol. II, book III, chap. I, and vol. IV, book IV, chap. I (Boston, Little, Brown & Co., 1923).
- Sir F. Pollock and Frederic W. Maitland, "History of English Law before the Time of Edward I", vol. I, chapters IV, V, VI (Boston, Little, Brown & Co., 1895).
- Hastings Rashdall, "History of the Universities of Europe", vol. I (Clarendon Press, 1895).
- Sir Paul Vinogradoff, "Roman Law in Medieval Europe" (London, 1909).
- M. Fournier, "Histoire de la science du droit en France", vol. III, "Les universités" (Paris, 1892).
- F. de Zulueta, ed. "The Liber Pauperum of Vacarius" (Selden Society, vol. XLIII, 1927).
- Hugh H. L. Bellot, "Early Law Schools in London" (Law Mag. & Rev., 5th ser., 1911, vol. XXXVI, p. 257).
- Chas. H. Haskins, "The Renaissance of the Twelfth Century," chapter on "The Revival of Jurisprudence" (Harvard University Press, 1927).
- Lord James Bryce, "Studies in History and Jurisprudence" (Oxford and New York, 1901), Essay II on "The Extension of Roman and English Law throughout the World", reprinted in Vol. I of "Select Essays in Anglo-American Legal History" (Boston, 1907).



>+	···		
, ··			
		, . * ,	





XVI

The Anglican Legal System

(I) Building a Common Law

- 1. Diverse racial and feudal elements.
- 2. Unification—Insular location—William I, Henry II, Edward I.
- Instinct for law and order—Bracton— Guilds of lawyers—Inns of Court—Yearbooks.

(II) Rejecting the Romanesque Law

- Legal patriotism Littleton, Fortescue, Coke.
- 5. A strong legal profession-Inns of Court.

(III) Cosmopolitanization and Expansion

- 6. Crudity of the 1400's.
- 7. Science and learning of the 1600's—Coke, Bacon, Selden.
- Commercial and colonial expansion Mansfield, Blackstone.
- Anglican law belting the globe—The American Bar Association in London, 1924—Role of a professional class in maintaining a legal system.



XVI

The Anglican Legal System

O picture the history of the Anglican legal system is not within the present plan. But after what has been described of the other systems, something may be added to outline the answers to some natural questions.

Those questions are three: (I) Since England was settled by Germanic tribes, can Anglican law be deemed worthy of ranking as an independent system, not merely a branch of Germanic law? And (II) Why did not the resurrection of Justinian's law texts in the 1100's-1400's transform local law into Romanesque law, as it did in the rest of western Europe? And (III) How did English law come to be Anglican law, i. e. a world-system?

One may at least call to mind here the places, the men, and the documents that illustrate the answers to these three questions. And the story may be divided into three periods, corresponding to the three questions. The first period, A. D. 1100-1400, is the period of building a new common law of England. The second period, A. D. 1400-1600, is the period of rejecting the Romanesque law. And the third period, A. D. 1700-1900, is the period of becoming a world-system.

CHART OF PERIODS: ANGLICAN LEGAL SYSTEM

Date	Phases	Events
1100	I. Period of	William I—Edward I
1200	Building a Common	Bracton—Inns of Court
1300	Law	Year-Books
1400 1500 1600	II. Period of Rejecting the Romanesque Law	Fortescue—Coke— Inns of Court
1700 1800 1900	III. Period of Cosmopolitanization AND Expansion	Coke—Bacon—Selden— Colonial Expansion— Mansfield—Blackstone

(I) FIRST PERIOD

One could hardly have predicted that this island, successively overrun by Kelts, Romans, Danes, Saxons, and half-Romanized Northmen, was ever to have an indigenous unified territorial law of its own shaping. But several powerful circumstances, in the haphazard of history, coincided to produce that result very early.

- 1. In the first place, it was an island, and therefore isolated, and thus its peoples and customs tended to unity.
- 2. In the next place, its first Norman overlord, William I, was a man who, in the multifold chances of the variation of species, happened to possess the compelling trait of political mastery and system. At the very outset, William conceived of his island as a strong centralized



XVI. 1-WILLIAM I



XVI, 2-Domesday Book Chest

feudalism, not the usual feeble decentralized one. Domesday Book and Westminster Hall are the typical monuments of this idea.

Domesday Book (one may still see the chest in which it long reposed)² was his great measure for this centralization; it is called by Mait-

land "the most magnificent of William's feats". There is nothing like it in Continental Europe. It surveyed and listed, in A. D. 1085, all of William's new island possessions, for the purpose of taxation; and the theory back of it was that every acre of land was held, immediately or mediately, of him, the one central overlord.

William, in the next two centuries, had two forceful successors like himself, Henry II and Edward I. These leaders, by their legislation, put an end in England to that kaleidoscopic conglomeration of petty separate baronial jurisdictions of law and custom which (as we

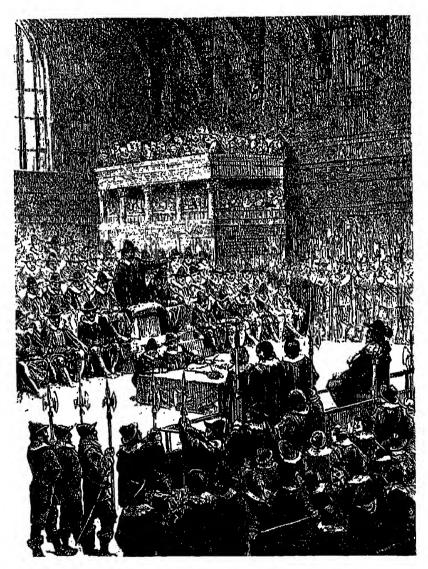


XVI. 3—A PAGE FROM DOMESDAY BOOK
The entry in the lower right-hand corner records lands in Herefordshire
held by Turstin Fitz Rolf, who thus became lord of Wigmore Castle
(still standing, in ruins). This Turstin carried the banner of
William at the battle of Hastings

have already seen, in Chap. XII) prevailed on the Continent for six whole centuries later. No common law could have grown up in England under such conditions. These men and their advisers put England six centuries ahead of the Continent by centralizing justice and nationalizing it.

The second typical monument of that centralization was Westminster Hall. Built originally in A. D. 1199 by William Rufus as a banquet hall, and occupied as a central court of justice after A. D. 1300, it is the oldest and the second largest court-house ever built in Europe,—two hundred and ninety feet long, seventy feet wide, and ninety feet high; and for six centuries it served as the chief palace of justice for England. During those ages it has witnessed the trial of an English King for his life; of Wallace, the Scots hero; of Warren Hastings, an imperial governor; and numerous other momentous dramas in the annals of English justice.

3. But a third great circumstance that made an English common law possible was again one of those chances in the variation of species that give variety to evolution; for Rollo's particular tribe of Norsemen that had settled in France and then came over to England must have possessed as a tribe in a marked degree the trait of law and order,—that rare trait which distinguished



XVI. 4—Trial of King Charles I in Westminster Hall

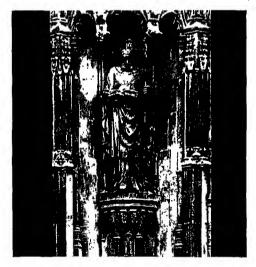


1060

3. Norman Legalistic Instinct

Romulus' tribe in early Italy and Mohammed's tribe in Arabia, and by which those peoples stood out in history ever after. The Normans in England seemed to take naturally to law in all its phases, both legislative and justiciary. A foreign traveler in England, as early as the 1100's, records with surprise that "England was wholly given over to the study of law". At the time of the Conquest, almost every monastery possessed its legal adviser. The commissioners sent by William to supervise the administration of justice in the counties numbered "men learned in the Saxon laws." Crowds of civilians and

canonists swarmed across the Channel for the express purof practising pose and teaching law. Archbishop Lanfranc, from the Abbev of Bec in Normandy, and William's great political adviser, had been in his youth a brilliant jurist at Pavia in Italy: and his pupil and successor, Theobald,



XVI. 6—Archbishop Lanfranc He was the chief legal adviser of William I

when elected archbishop of Canterbury, attached to his household many young men who eagerly occupied themselves with legal studies; Peter of Blois, his secretary, has left a description:

"In the house of my master, the Archbishop of Canterbury, there are a set of very learned men expert in the rules of justice as well as other parts of prudence and knowledge. It is their constant custom after prayers, and before they dine, to exercise themselves in reading, in disputations, and in the discussion of legal causes. To us all the knotty questions of the kingdom are referred; which being brought forth into the auditory, where all the company assembles, everyone according to his rank whets his understanding to speak well, without wrangling or obloquy, and with all the acuteness and subtlety that is in him declares what he thinks the most prudent and sound advice. And, if it pleases God to reveal the best opinion to the lowest among us, the whole assembly agrees to it without envy or distraction."

About A. D. 1144 Theobald sent for Vacarius, the celebrated civilian of Mantua, who became the Archbishop's advocate, and no doubt lectured on law to the archbishop's young men. Many other monks devoted themselves, not only to Civil Law, but to the Common Law, both in court and in the schools outside as well as within the walls of the monasteries. It even became a popular saying that "nullus clericus sine causidicus."

One of the earliest products of this prolific interest in law was Bracton's great book, in the 1200's, "De Legibus Angliae." Bracton, a judge of long experience, wrote a

bendance but grigge author gromana son gos by gry a bertrigge by grate Dictione - 24 dotto princ coch a madritte chop as a machini flyon of mousine when I work owner from alle bollione orgitale don be owne Connece o Buraner germon ל מיבור ל מוכז בל מיליות להומי שניות להוות במותם מללום למום מסכם למוכם למוכז למוכור למוכז במותם The france france saffare. Or more de de Corp Bound for the second of a magnet ntum a concellum aprito ane and response to a sentintra concer contint of the state of the sentintra contint contint of the sentintra contint of the sentint of the sentintra contint of the sentintra contint of the sentint of the sentin ्रीकी अपूर्व कर बहुट विद्यार है तर है। हैं हैं हैं हैं कि सार कि क्षेत्र के लिए के लिए हैं के लिए हैं कि कि कि of words the proper is some orange of the state of continues of some the way of come a court of the Brown so bell to come go with tocom Guar to se street with good for of they with the sent to sent fixed am Delant is the grown of the source were men were the figures was of Brong to See the legal of the series author the color the the The Banco Dependence & seconder of the Ball of Bellet & bear & some of robusto Berno of unoget de rout to come all bernet be topled Set of 20 25 million of 26 and age to grant age to have the given of the both by aline philone como dustri fisicili qued se cede al laparise dina a peda diam en trata mente su con aport si civi contempo me por part sarpor plan and basels as of Smermin las a let wan be pli Me And onde all noons file once sport on inin- on Me 2 admornis refer The stoom peadon all sure is pulliante a mingulatione fact. off ome office रारे मा काम मानुमा विकास दे दिवान के के मान मानुमा कि कर मान मानिया के कि की का कर की namo parendo emer ques millo per apoli de reporte se se nette genrate apple et ביותר ול שווה בונים של ווום ביותר come pages ofte ment In so an Se places moores of mapped out In to मिन कित विभवन एक सी .ज : कुमारि में इंडिज़ एक सी की कार्याकी शक्ति कार कार कर की pode we retit manifrom illum fact De men Dage ordinaging of illan fee ment will both ann Encha a Buca light o chien s an gra reg. non De contro elle optioning di

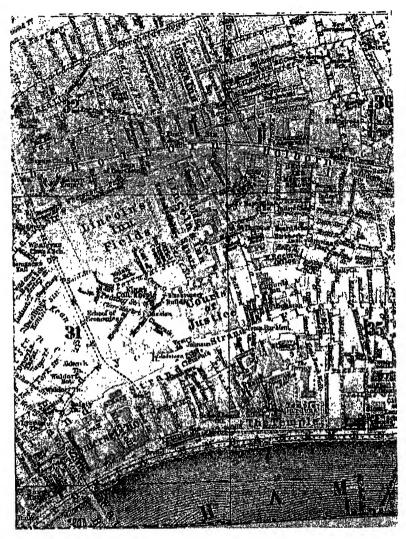
XVI. 7-A PAGE FROM BRACTON'S DE LEGIBUS

book which had wide vogue, and made it possible for the royal judges to unify the customary law of England. Bracton read and used Justinian's law-books, which had just been resurrected in Italy a century before. But he composed most of his text from his observations of cases decided in court. So his book represented in substance a native English, not a Romanesque, practice of law.

But what made such a practice possible? A profession of law, already developing in the Inns of Court. These Inns had begun early in the 1300's; they were the guilds of lawyers that grew up around the courts at London. Only four now survive,—Lincoln's Inn, Gray's Inn, Inner Temple, and Middle Temple; the last two were so called from occupying the old quarters of the Knights Templars. But there were fourteen or more in all, at the height of their activity, and there were probably some two thousand members in all, each year.

The most distinctive result, then, of this Norman zest for law was that a legal profession arose at least two whole centuries before it did in Germany, Netherlands, and Scandinavia, the other pure Germanic countries.

The Inns of Court were guilds of lawyers with their apprentices, because every occupation was in those days organized in a guild. The apprentices of law lodged and ate and studied together in these Inns. They were like



XVI. 8-Map of the Inns of Court Today

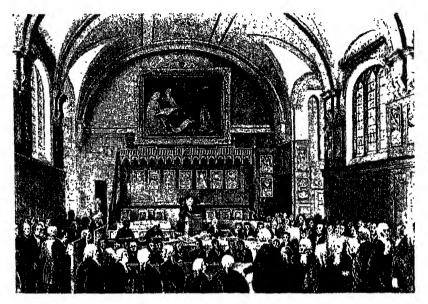


XVI. 9-Lincoln's Inn: A Bird's-Eye View

the colleges at Oxford and Cambridge and the dormitories and fraternity houses in a modern American university. The incipient study of English law at Oxford and at Cambridge Universities was virtually abandoned. The Inns of Court became universities of law, and they were indeed so called by Chief Justice Fortescue, in the late 1400's, and by Chief Justice Coke in the 1600's. One of the courts—the Chancellor's Court—was for a time held in the very hall of one of the Inns, Lincoln's Inn. Lectures were given and moot cases argued for the apprentices by lawyers of experience; and that experience was founded on practice in the courts.



XVI. 10-THE LIBRARY, INNER TEMPLE



XVI. 11-THE CHANCELLOR'S COURT, HELD IN LINCOLN'S INN

For seven years, usually, this education must continue. A contemporary description of the educational program of the early 1600's exhibits the strong fraternal and professional bond that united apprentices and seniors in a common routine of almost monastic daily intercourse:

[Education at the Inns of Court.] "Utter Barristers are such as from their learning and standing are called by the Benchers to plead and argue in the Society doubtful cases and questions, which are called Moots, and whilst they argue the said cases, they sit uttermost on the Forms of the Benches which they call the Bar. All the rest of the Society are accounted Inner Barristers, who for want of learning or time are not to argue in these Moots. Yet in a Moot

3. Inns of Court

before the Benchers, two of these, sitting upon the same Form with the Utter Barristers, do for their Exercises recite by heart the Pleading of the same Moot Case in Law French; which Pleading is the Declaration of the said Moot Case at large; the one taking the part of the Plaintiff, and the other of the Defendant. For the times of these Mootings, they divide the Year into three parts, viz. (1) The Learning Vacation, (2) the Term Times, and (3) the Dead or Mean Vacation. They have two learning Vacations, namely, Lent, which began the 1st Monday in Lent and continued 3 weeks and 3 days. and Summer Vacation, which began the Monday after Lammas Day and continued also 3 weeks and 3 days. And in these Vacations are the greatest conferences and Exercises of Study. In the Term Time the only Exercises of Learning are arguing and debating cases after dinner and Mooting after supper in the same manner as in the Vacations. The time between the Learning Vacations and Terms is called the Mean Vacation, during which time every day after dinner cases are argued as at other times, and after supper Moots are brought in and pleaded by the Inner Barristers, in the presence of the Utter Barristers which sit there in the room of the Benchers."

And these daily mootings—a rigorous form of educational method, which by the genius of a modern American, Langdell, has been restored into universal practice in law schools—occupied a formal and impressive status in the life of the Inns. Here is a chronicle of their procedure:

[A Mooting at the Inns of Court.] "Immediately after Supper the Benchers assemble themselves in the Bay-window, at the upper end of the Hall; where, standing in order, according to their antiquity, there repairs unto them two Gentlemen under the Bar, whose turn it is to recite the Pleadings. Who, after a low obeysance, demand whether it be their pleasure to hear a Moot; and depart

with an affirmative answer. Then the Benchers appoint two amongst themselves, to argue the Case, besides one of the Readers elect, who stands not in their assembly, and is to be allways one (as hath been said). Wherein note, that every man is appointed according to his turn as thus; The Benchers of this Society are divided into two several ranks or Classes; viz. the upper Classes, consisting of the Auncienty, and the lower of the Puisnes. Now at the first Moot of every tourn, the Puisne of the lower rank, and the puisne of the upper rank, are first to argue, and so afterwards of the rest in their turns. Which Order was (as it seems) devised, to the end every Bencher might once in a Term argue at one of those Mootes. When it is agreed on who are to argue, all the Benchers depart out of the Hall, leaving the rest of the Company there. The two Arguers walk a turn in the Court or Garden, untill the Hall be



XVI. 12-King's Bench Walk

prepared and made ready for them;12 which being done, they return into the Hall, and stay at the Cup-board, demanding if the Mootmen be ready All parties being ready, the two Benchers appointed to argue, together with the Reader elect, take their places at the Bench Table. the auncient Bencher sitting in the midst, the second on his right hand. and the Reader elect on his left. Then the Moot-men also take their place, sitting on a Form, close to the Cup-board, and opposite to the Benchers. On the one side of them sits one of the Students, that recites the Pleading; and the other on the other side. The Pleadings are first recited by the Students;







XVI. 13-THE COURT OF COMMON PLEAS

The white caps, or coifs, seen on the heads of the judges and some of the lawyers, are the insignia of the serjeants-at-law

3. Inns of Court

then the Case put, and argued by the Barristers, and lastly by the Reader elect and Benchers, in manner aforesaid; who all three argue in English: but the Pleadings are recited, and the Case argued by the Utter-Barristers, in Law French. The Moot being ended, all parties return to the Cup-board; where the Mootmen present the Benchers with a Cup of Beer, and a slice of Bread; and so the Exercise for that night is ended. So that no man, though of never so great antiquity in the House, is privileged from keeping the Exercises of the House; those only excepted, which are past their Reading, and have never Read."

In a view of the Court of Common Pleas (which Coke called the "lock and key of the law"), at the end of the 1400's, the white caps or coifs, seen on the judges and some of the lawyers, are the insignia of the serjeants-at-law, or senior leaders of the bar. Now no one could be appointed a judge unless he was already a serjeant-at-law; and every serjeant-at-law, on first being made serjeant, must give a course of lectures on the law to the apprentices. And so we see the study and teaching and practice and judging of the law systematically organized in a hierarchy of the profession.

And the materials for knowing this practice were already copiously recorded in manuscript reports of cases decided by the courts—the Year-Books.¹⁴ These were printed as soon as printing came into vogue, at the end of the 1400's; but they had long circulated in manuscript.^{14a} These handbooks of the profession, by providing a com-

PDE TERMINO HILLARIJ, ANNO Regni Regis Edwardi tertij post conquestum primo.

Fol. 21



N vn briefe de Droit, la mise de graund assis suit ionn en tens le auté Roy, e hée que de faire vener sistant du droit, lers vesser le graund als jet puis la paroi suit sans sour droit, per venifie e koy; preson a sil tempones opé ; de vest fuit attorney pur le venandat, et sist venandre le tenat al prin sour, pur ceo quil ne vient nient, si pria q le vesault suit record, & sie suit et puis le quart sout il pre session, et si auost le graund Cape. Et Here suy vit, que sil recouer per la vesault, le suvojent serva attrenche, aury serva le nonsus le vosant apres sa mise, et aury de fait, q a vonogishal y le vesault se tenant apres se unite son, sileta se petic Cape; pie desault dun part e valuter est perillous ft. ve supra, coins sont respectations per ses assis unite son avant session mur con o ner pes assis unite none noars session unite con o ner pes assis unite none noars session unite con o ner pes assis unite none noars session de terre.

contrarium veitur, pur ceo o per def. abs le mile home noard leifin de terre.

XVI. 14-A PASSAGE FROM A PRINTED YEAR-BOOK

mon and continuous record of the practice, made possible the development of a genuinely English law. They cover nearly three centuries, from about A. D. 1270 to 1530. During this whole period we find nothing comparable to them, in any other country north of Italy.

Two typical cases, short and simple, from their earliest period, are worth comparing with the contemporary court records in the other Northern peoples,— Germany, Bohemia, Poland (ante, Chaps. XI, XII):d

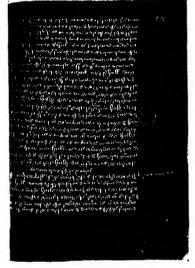
[A Year-Book Case A. D. 1308.] "Robert Dumfraville brought his writ of debt against Richard of Lonstede and demanded a hundred marks, in which [the defendant] had bound himself in case he should not deliver a certain writing to [the plaintiff] on a certain day, on which day [default was made].

3. Year-Books

"Westcote [for defendant]. To this writ he ought not to be answered, for we have often tendered you the writing, and do so still. See it here! And always we have been ready, etc. We demand judgment.

"Passeley [for plaintiff]. You did not tender it on the day named in the writing whence our action arises. Judgment, whether we ought not to be answered.

"Herele [for defendant]. We also pray judgment, for you cannot deny that we have tendered and still tender the writing, and are ready, etc.; and you cannot show that you were damaged for



XVI. 14a—A YEAR-BOOK MANUSCRIPT

want of the writing: judgment. And on the day when we ought to have delivered it and for a quarter of a year afterwards we were in the East, and we left the writing at home with our wife for delivery to you.

"Passeley [for plaintiff]. If the writing were unconditional, your answer would serve for any free man; but the writing is conditional, and the condition gives us an action to demand this debt for an unfulfilled condition; and that it is unfulfilled [the defendant] cannot deny. We demand judgment as before.

"Bereford, J. You demand this debt because the writing was not delivered, and he says that before now he has tendered it, and that he was always ready, and that he tenders it now. Therefore it is well that you receive it. Moreover, this is not, properly speaking,

a debt; it is a penalty; and with what equity (look you!) can you demand this penalty?

"Passeley. [The plaintiff] is here by attorney, and the attorney is here to receive the hundred marks.

"Bereford, J. [According to you then] you were appointed attorney to win only, and not to lose. I do not believe that he who received you [as attorney] received you in that form. Therefore accept the [tendered] writing.

"Passeley. I cannot do that unless under a judgment of the court. If the law will suffer it, we will do it gladly.

"Bereford, J. Were you to remain asking for our judgment, you would not come by your debt these seven years, for a judgment of the law is not to be given in that sort of way."

In this second case, two points of law are debated, and the judge's remark shows how the law was developing by precedents:

[A Year-Book Case: Covenant of an Infant.] Year Book 12 Richard II (1388), No. 5, Eldrich v. Quylter: "A man brought a writ upon the statute of laborers against another in London, and made declaration by Huls how one B. was retained in his service at the feast of St. John the Baptist in the tenth year to serve him for two years, and the said B. was in his service until the feast of All Saints then next ensuing; that he departed out of his service, and the defendant detains him, etc.

"Gascoigne, for the defendant, demanded judgment of his declaration since he has not said that he requested him, so that he has not assigned any wrong in him, wherefore he demanded judgment, etc.

"Huls. And we demand judgment, and we pray our damages, for default of response.

3. Year-Books

"Gascoigne. He has assigned a tort, that he retains him, which tort it is necessary for him to pursue in his declaration and to allege that he requested him etc. so that if he had retained him after the request, then he did a tort, which he has not alleged in his declaration, wherefore judgment, etc.

"Wadham [on the same side]. Without a request it is not a tort, because this is the statute 'Licet saepius requisitus'.

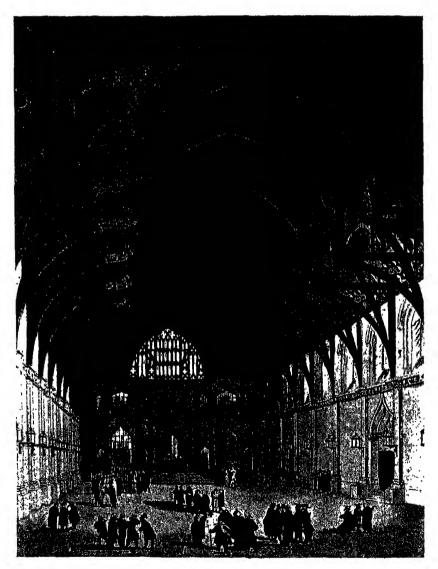
"THIRNING, J. [to Gascoigne]. I marvel at you that you dwell so long upon such a novel matter, that never has been seen before this hour, because a thousand declarations of that kind have been made here and held good, wherefore you may take whatever response you choose, etc.

"Wherefore Gascoigne. Then we say that the defendant is resident in the vill etc. in the county of E., and we say that this same one who he supposes was retained with him was the son of the defendant and his heir apparent, and departed from him at which time he was only of the age of ten years, nor was he more than ten years old at the time he was retained and besides we say that when he departed from him he was only of the age of eleven years, nor is he more now, wherefore he departed and returned to his father, and we demand judgment since he is of such an age if you should have this action.

"Huls. We say that at the time that he made covenant with us to serve us he was twelve years old and more and 'potens in corpore', in which case he was of an age to make a covenant, wherefore since you have admitted the retainer, we demand judgment, and we pray our damages.

"Gascoigne. And we demand judgment, since you have admitted that he was only of the age of twelve years, and so of such age that he cannot legally make a covenant for the tenderness of his age, wherefore judgment if you can maintain an action against us.

"And so to judgment."



XVI. 15-WESTMINSTER HALL

4. Legal Patriotism

And so, what with William and his successors, and Domesday Book, and Westminster Hall, ¹⁵ and Bracton, and the Inns of Court, and the Year-Books, the close of the 1400's finds England with a single unified common law of its own,—a distinctive one, not merely a branch of the crude Germanic system.

This marks a first period, answering our first question.

(II) SECOND PERIOD

But now, passing to the second question, Why did not English law succumb to the great flood of Romanesque law which gradually overwhelmed Germanic law else-

where in western Europe after A. D. 1200?

The answer to this is found mainly in two ideas,—national patriotism, and a strong legal profession practising a unified common law.

4. The first idea is typified in Fortescue¹⁶ and Coke. These men patriotically championed the native legal system. The spread of the Romanesque law on the Continent in the 1400's-1500's was associated with



XVI. 16—CHIEF JUSTICE FORTESCUE

the imperial plans of Charles V and the Papacy's claims of universal jurisdiction; and so the same political patriotism which supported Henry VIII's break with the Papal system was matched by a legal patriotism which inspired a devotion to the English legal system.

Chief Justice Fortescue's book, De Laudibus Legum Angliae, written about A. D. 1463, a popular book for laymen, was composed in praise of the laws of England; it invoked juristic patriotism, and pointed out the defects of the rival system.

In the next century another chief justice, Sir Edward



XVI. 17-CHIEF JUSTICE COKE

Coke, 17 equipped with prodigious learning, and blessed with aggressive energy, set himself to rout the invasion of Continental law-learning, which was then at its height in England. How real was this conflict of systems may be illustrated by a single incident,—an entertaining literary duel:

Chief Justice Littleton's famous book on Tenures, published in A. D. 1481, was the first book on English law

4. Fortescue and Coke

ever printed. 18 It was rather crude, compared with the Romanesque law-books of the day. It began with the celebrated sentence, "Tenant in fee simple is he which hath lands or tenements to hold to him and to his heirs forever". (Littleton's Tenures was almost memorized by the lawyers for three centuries thereafter; and in the 1700's a metrical version of this first sentence ran thus:



Fee simple.



Chant in fee ample is he sohich hath Lands of Comments to hold to him and to his beires for there and it is called in Latins, Feedum limplex: for Feedum is

called inheritance, and Simplex is as much to tage as tawfull of gives, and to Foodum timbers, is as much to tage, as lawfull of gives inhefull of gives inheitance: Not it a man will purchele Landy of Tenements in fee flingle, if beholveth dim to have their books in the purchase, To have and to hold unto him and to him hetrey: to thele weeds (his hetres) make the ethere of inheristance and is held in the land in their works.

XVI. 18-LITTLETON'S TENURES, PAGE 1

"Tenant in fee simple is he,
And needs neither to shake nor shiver
Who has his lands free from demands
To him and his heirs forever.")

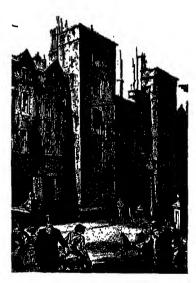
Now Sir Edward Coke's first great book was a commentary upon Littleton's book; he called it "Part One of the Institutes"; o and Coke in his Preface had said that this book of Littleton's was "the most perfect and absolute work that ever was written in any humane science"! But the great French Romanesque jurist, Hotman, who visited England and at Queen Elizabeth's invitation was

offered a position at Oxford, had publicly sneered at this same book of Littleton's; he called it a "clumsy, disorderly, and senseless piece of jargon"! This was a Romanesque lawyer's opinion of English law. And to this sneer Coke replied in kind. So it is easy to imagine the fervor with which the battle of the systems continued.

5. But the battle was a losing one from the start, for the Romanesque system. Here again, the Inns of Court typify the reason.²⁰ In the other Germanic regions, on the Continent, there was, as yet, no legal profession, no



XVI. 19—COKE UPON LITTLETON, FIRST EDITION



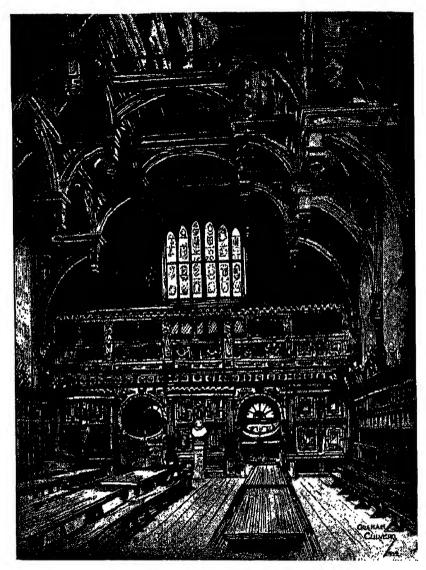
XVI. 20—Chancery Lane; Gateway to Lincoln's Inn

5. Inns of Court

law schools, and no unified common law (ante, Chap. XII). There was thus no power sufficient to resist the inroads of the new hordes of doctors of law from Italy and France, bringing a highly developed science of a new common law of Rome. In England, on the other hand, this same period found English law already long unified, and technically studied and taught by a strong professional fraternity. "Taught law is tough law", said the modern English historian Maitland; that is one of the greatest truths in the history of law. The Inns of Court²¹ were the fortress from which an army of professional devotees fought stubbornly in defence of English law.



XVI. 21-MIDDLE TEMPLE LIBRARY AND GARDENS



XVI. 22-MIDDLE TEMPLE HALL

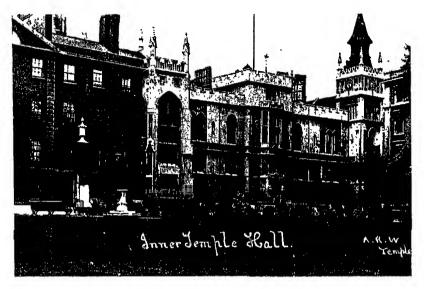
5. Inns of Court

Moreover, this army represented the ruling class, socially and politically, and always had done so, since Norman times. "Only the sons of gentlemen", said Fortescue in his book, "do study the law in these hostels; there is scarce an eminent lawyer who is not a gentleman by birth and fortune". The great traditions of famous names cluster about all these Inns of Court.²² In the Hall of the Middle Temple, Shake-



XVI. 23-MIDDLE TEMPLE LANE

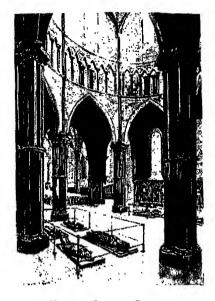
speare's Twelfth Night received its first performance. In the Middle Temple lodgings¹⁸ lived Plowden, Coke, Eldon, Campbell, Charles Russell, as well as Addison, Fielding, DeQuincey, Sheridan, Sir Walter Raleigh, Tom Moore. And in Brick Court lived Thackeray, Goldsmith, and Blackstone himself. The Temple also claimed an American colonist, Middleton of South Carolina, who was afterwards Chairman of the Committee of Five at Philadelphia to draft the Constitution of the United States. With the Inner Temple²⁴ are linked the names of Littleton, Ellenborough, Thurlow, Samuel Warren (author of "Ten Thou-



XVI. 24-INNER TEMPLE HALL

sand a Year") and William Murray Lord Mansfield. And in Mitre Court Charles Lamb once lived. Originally the lawyers received their clients in the Temple Church, 26 each lawyer standing at his special pillar, just as they used to in the Palais de Justice at Paris. Lincoln's Inn counts among its past members William Penn, Tennyson, Oliver Cromwell, Daniel O'Connell, Brougham, Erskine, Disraeli, and Gladstone,—a brilliant galaxy. Mr. Tulkinghorn's chambers, in "Bleak House", were in Lincoln's Inn. And in a quaint corner of Staple Inn Dr. Johnson once lived; but that is no longer a lawyer's building.

5. Inns of Court





XVI. 25-TEMPLE CHURCH

XVI. 26-STAPLE INN

Thackeray's classical description of the Temple, when Arthur Pendennis, the embryo barrister, began his career there, a century ago, depicts for future generations the esoteric professionalism of life in the Inns of Court:

"The Knights of the Temple. Colleges, schools, and Inns of Court still have some respect for antiquity, and maintain a great number of the customs and institutions of our ancestors, with which those persons who do not particularly regard their forefathers, or perhaps are not very well acquainted with them, have long since done away. A well-ordained workhouse or prison is much better provided with the appliances of health, comfort, and cleanliness; than a respectable Foundation School, a venerable College, or a

learned Inn. In the latter place of residence men are contented to sleep in dingy closets, and to pay for the sitting-room and the cupboard (which is their dormitory), the price of a good villa and garden in the suburbs, or of a roomy house in the neglected squares of the town. The poorest mechanic in Spitalfields has a cistern and an unbounded supply of water at his command; but the gentlemen of the Inns of Court, and the gentlemen of the Universities, have their supply of this cosmetic fetched in jugs by laundresses and bedmakers, and live in abodes which were erected long before the custom of cleanliness and decency obtained among us There is Pump Court and Fountain Court, with their hydraulic apparatus; but one never heard of a bencher disporting in the fountain, and can't but think how many a counsel learned in the law of old days might have benefited by the pump.

"Nevertheless, those venerable Inns which have the Lamb and Flag and the Winged Horse for their ensigns have attractions for persons who inhabit them, and a share of rough comforts and freedom, which men always remember with pleasure. I don't know whether the student of law permits himself the refreshment of enthusiasm, or indulges in poetical reminiscences as he passes by historical chambers, and says, 'Yonder Eldon lived-upon this site Coke mused upon Lyttleton-here Chitty toiled-here Barnwell and Alderson joined in their famous labours—here Byles composed his great work upon bills, and Smith compiled his immortal leading cases-here Gustavus still toils, with Solomon to aid him.' But the man of letters can't but love the place which has been inhabited by so many of his brethren, or peopled by their creations, as real to us at this day as the authors whose children they were—and Sir Roger de Coverley walking in the Temple Garden, and discoursing with Mr. Spectator about the beauties in hoops and patches who are sauntering over the grass, is just as lively a figure to me as old Samuel Johnson rolling through the fog with the Scotch gentleman at his heels on their way to Dr. Goldsmith's chambers in Brick

5. Inns of Court

Court; or Harry Fielding, with inked ruffles and a wet towel round his head, dashing off articles at midnight for the Convent Garden Journal, while the printer's boy is asleep in the passage. If we could but get the history of a single day as it passed in any one of those four-storied houses in the dingy court where our friends Pen and Warrington dwelt, some Temple Asmodeus might furnish us with a queer volume.

"On the first-floor, perhaps, you will have a venerable man whose name is famous, who has lived for half a century in the Inn, whose brains are full of books, and whose shelves are stored with classical and legal lore. He has lived alone all these fifty years, alone and for himself, amassing learning and compiling a fortune. He comes home now at night alone from the club, where he has been dining freely, to the lonely chambers where he lives, a godless old recluse. When he dies, his Inn will erect a tablet to his honour, and his heirs burn a part of his library. Would you like to have such a prospect for your old age—to store up learning and money, and end so?

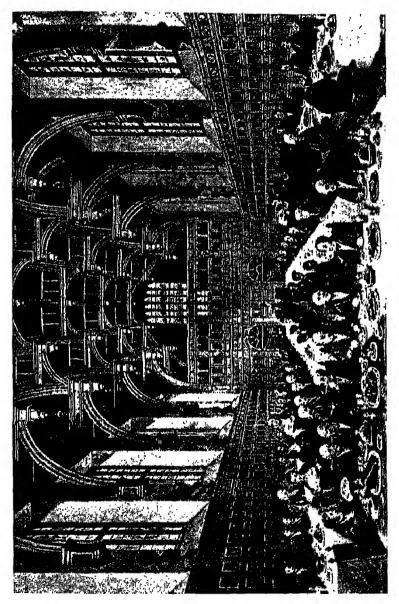
"But we must not linger too long by Mr. Doomsday's door. Worthy Mr. Grump lives over him, who is also an ancient inhabitant of the Inn, and who, when Doomsday comes home to read Catullus, is sitting down with three steady seniors of his standing to a steady rubber at whist, after a dinner at which they have consumed their three steady bottles of port. You may see the old boys asleep at the Temple Church of a Sunday. Attorneys seldom trouble them, and they have small fortunes of their own.

"On the other side of the third landing, where Pen and Warrington live, till long after midnight sits Mr. Paley, who took the highest honors, and who is a fellow of his College, who will sit and read and note cases until two o'clock in the morning; who will rise at seven, and be at the pleader's chambers as soon as they are open, where he will work until an hour before dinner-time; who will come home from Hall, and read and note cases again until dawn next day, when

perhaps Mr. Arthur Pendennis and his friend Mr. Warrington are returning from some of their wild expeditions. How differently employed Mr. Paley has been! He has not been throwing himself away; he has only been bringing a great intellect laboriously down to the comprehension of a mean subject, and in his fierce grasp of that, resolutely excluding from his mind all higher thoughts, all better things, all the wisdom of philosophers and historians, all the thoughts of poets—all wit, fancy, reflection, art, love, truth altogether—so that he may master that enormous legend of the law, which he proposes to gain his livelihood by expounding.

"Pendennis enjoyed the Temple life with a great deal of relish A long morning's reading, a walk in the park, a pull on the river, a stretch up the hill to Hampstead, and a modest tayern dinner these were our young gentleman's pursuits; and it must be owned that his life was not unpleasant. In term-time. Mr. Pen showed a most praiseworthy regularity in performing one part of the law-student's course of duty, and eating his dinners in Hall. Indeed, that Hall of the Upper Temple is a sight not uninteresting, and (with the exception of some trifling improvements and anachronisms which have been introduced into the practice there), a man may sit down and fancy that he joins in a meal of the seventeenth century.27 The bar have their messes, the students their tables apart: the benchers sit at the high table on the raised platform, surrounded by pictures of judges of the law and portraits of royal personages who have honoured its festivities with their presence and patronage.

"Pen looked about, on his first introduction, not a little amused with the scene which he witnessed. Among his comrades of the student class there were gentlemen of all ages, from sixty to seventeen: stout grey-headed attorneys, who were proceeding to take the superior dignity; dandies and men about town, who wished for some reason to be barristers of seven years' standing; swarthy, black-eyed natives of the Colonies, who came to be called here before they



[1089]

practised in their own islands; and many gentlemen of the Irish nation, who make a sojourn in Middle Temple Lane before they return to the green country of their birth. There were little squads of reading students, who talked law all dinner-time; there were rowing men, whose discourse was of sculling matches, the Red House, Vauxhall, and the Opera; there were others great in politics, and orators of the students' debating clubs: with all of which sets, except the first, whose talk was an almost unknown and a quite uninteresting language to him, Mr. Pen made a gradual acquaintance, and had many points of sympathy."

And so, returning to our theme, it is easy to understand that, though the Romanesque law was then scientifically superior to English law, the alien system had no real chance of victory against a native legal profession so strongly entrenched—and entrenchered!

Thus was English law predetermined to remain English and not become Romanesque; and our second question is answered. That question was: Why did not the resurrection of Justinian's law transform English law into Romanesque law, as it did the rest of Europe?

(III) THIRD PERIOD

But, thirdly and lastly, how did English law become a world-system?

6. Let us admit frankly that in Coke's day English law still retained much of the crudeness of Germanic law. Littleton's book, and the other English law-books of that day, could not be compared with the Romanesque ones on

6. Insularity of the 1500's

the Continent. Let us recall, for example, that as late as A. D. 1571, when Coke was already at the bar, the English Court of Common Pleas actually allowed the title to a piece of land to be decided by the old trial by battle, with hired champions—"that monstrous birth of ferocity and superstition", as Hallam calls it; and the description of the scene, with the rules of procedure, in Dyer's Report, reads very like that in the Mirror of Saxony, composed more than three centuries earlier (ante, Chap. XII). Such law could in that condition never become a world-law.

What made English law cosmopolitan?

7. Five names,—Coke, Bacon, and Selden, Mansfield and Blackstone—typify the new era ushered in by the 1600's. For it was indeed a new era. This period was, as Maitland calls it, "the heroic age of English legal scholarship"; and the first three above names illustrate it. The English legal profession, partly as a result of the competition with Romanesque law, now produced some scholars who in the early 1600's proceeded to put science and learning into English law.

Of Coke's work, something has been said. Bacon²⁰ applied to law the same powerful methods of science which he brought into other fields; and he was the first to discuss English law in universal terms. Selden²⁰ was, in John Milton's words, "the chief of the learned men re-

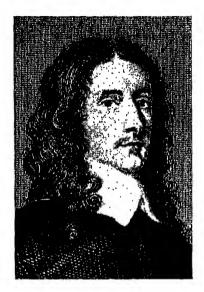
Trinity Term, 13 Queen Elizabeth.

So the first verdict was assirmed, and the demandants barred in the attaint. And upon this the demandants brought a writ of right, and counted upon their own feifin in the time of the King and Queen, P. and M. &c. And Paramour chose the trial by battle, and his champion was one George Thorne; and the demandants e contra, and their champion was one Hemy Nailer, a master of defence. And the Court awarded the battle; and the champions were by mainprise and sworn (quære the form of the oath) to perform the battle at Totbill, in Westminster, on the Monday next after the morrow of the Trinity, which was the first day after the Utas of the Term, and the same day given to the parties; at which day and place a lift was made in an even and level piece of ground, fet out square, s. fixty feet on each fide due East, West, North, and South, and a place or feat for the Judges of the Bench was made without and above the lifts, and covered with the furniture of the same Bench in Westminster Hall, and a bar made there for the Serjeants at law. And about the tenth hour of the same day, three Justices of the Bench, s. DYER. WESTON, and HARPER, WELSHE being abfent on account of fickness, repaired to the place in their robes of fearlet, with the appurtenances and coifs; and the Sericants

7. Coke, Bacon, Selden



XVI. 29—Francis Bacon, Baron Verulam



XVI. 30-Sir John Selden

puted in this land"; another epithet for him was "the great dictator of learning to the English nation". His special field was the history of law, and his universal learning put him on an equal footing with the Continental jurists.

These English scholars did not borrow the Roman law wholesale, as the Americans have borrowed golf and its rules. Rather, they made over the English legal concepts so as to be cosmopolitan, much as Americans have used and adapted the classical European architectural forms in the skyscraping buildings invented by them-

selves. In the neat metaphor of Professor Holdsworth, the great English legal historian of today, the Roman law learning "was received in small homeopathic doses, at different periods, as and when required; it has acted as a tonic to our native legal system, and not as a drug or poison".

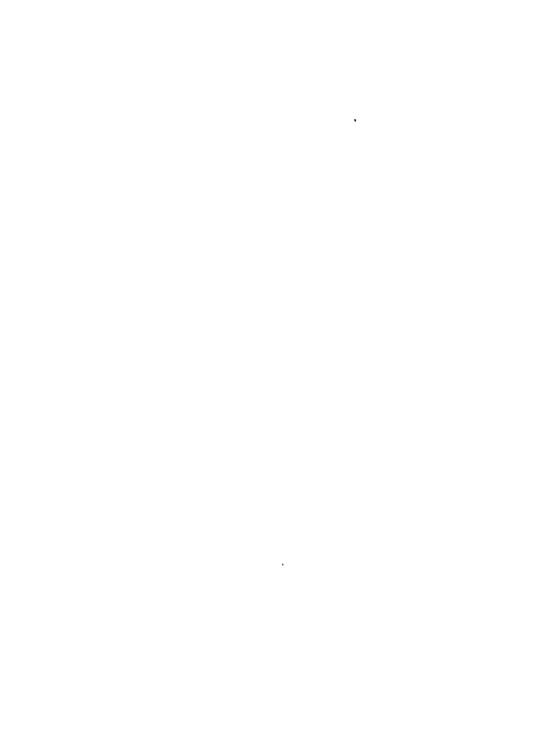
8. Meanwhile, by the 1700's, English traders and English colonies had begun to dot the world in both hemispheres. English commerce had become cosmopolitan. The conditions were ripe for expansion of the law. William Murray Lord Mansfield,³¹ and a few other judges, now carried onto the bench the spirit of Bacon and Selden, and made English commercial law cosmopolitan.

And at this propitious moment, Mansfield's protégé, William Blackstone, ³² first a professor, then a judge, was inspired to expound in lectures this Anglican system. On June 23, 1753, appeared the epoch-making announcement of Dr. Blackstone's course of lectures on the Laws of England. ³³

This was the first time that lectures on the English common law had ever been delivered at an English university. The book that came out of these lectures, 34 in 1765-1769, was unmatched for lucidity of style, outside of France; and it soon went around the world, in the colonies. So great was the appreciation in the American colonies



XVI. 31-WILLIAM MURRAY LORD MANSFIELD





XVI. 32-SIR WILLIAM BLACKSTONE

In Michaelmas Term west will begin

٨

COURSE of LECTURES

ON THE

LAWS of ENGLAND.

By Dr. BLACKSTONE, of All-Souls College.

THIS Course is calculated not only for the Use of such Counterner of the University, as are more immediately defigued for the Protession of the Common Law; but of such others also, as are defined to be in some Degree acquainted with the Constitution and Policy of their own Country.

To this I ad it is proposed to lay down a general and comprehendive Plan of the Laws of England; to deduce their littlery; to enforce and illustrate their leading Rules and fundamental Principles; and to compare them with the Laws of Nature and of other Nations; without entering into practical Niceties, or the minute Diffunctions of particular Cases.

The Course will be completed in one Year; and, for greater Convenience, will be divided into four Parts; of which the first will begun to be read on Tuesday the 6th of November, and be continued three Times a Week throughout the Remainder of the Term: And the following Parts will be read in Order, one in each of the three succeeding Terms.

Such Contlemen as propose to attend this Course (the Expense of which will be fix Guiness) are defined to give in their Names to the Reader some Time in the Month of October.

XVI. 33-Announcement of Blackstone's First Lectures

COMMENTARIES

ON THE

L A W S

0 F

ENGLAND.

BOOK THE FIRST.

BY

WILLIAM BLACKSTONE, Esq.
VINERIAN PROFESSOR OF LAW,
AND
SOLICITOR GENERAL TO HER MAJESTY

OXFORD,
PRINTED AT THE CLARENDON PRESS.
M. DCC. LXV.

XVI. 34-First Edition of Blackstone's Commentaries

[1097]

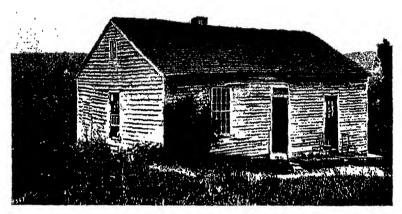
that one thousand copies of the first edition were imported in the first two or three years; for the first American reprint, in 1771, fourteen hundred subscriptions were taken before the edition was printed; and some twentyfive hundred copies in all were sold in the American colonies alone before the Declaration of Independence. The colonies were ripe to receive it. There were no Inns of Court, no organized means of acquiring a mastery of the law; the great period of American law schools had not vet arrived; even the humble school at Litchfield was not opened till after the date of political independence, about 1782.55 Over two hundred colonial lawyers had gone across the ocean to the Inns of Court for their education during the 1700's; in Pennsylvania alone, four of these men became Chief Justices of the State, after independence; and several of them sat in the Constitutional Convention.

9. Thus, as the colonies grew into commonwealths, the Anglican system, following them, expanded and was adopted and adapted to their needs.

The earliest forecast of this transplantation of law is seen in the plans for the very first colonial settlement—Virginia, in 1606; the King's Instructions to the Virginia Council tell them that "the disposing of all causes happening within the same" should be "done as near to the com-

9. Expansion

(First in America), Litchilled, Conn.

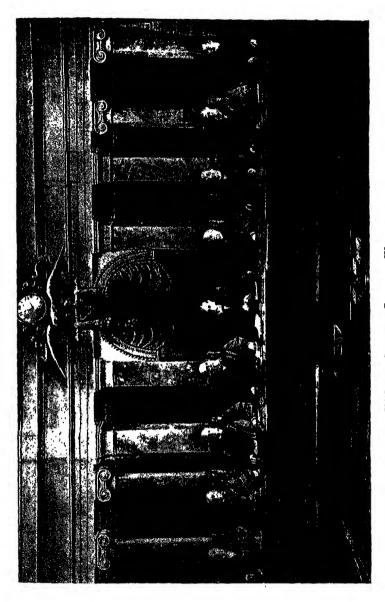


XVI. 35—The Litchfield Law School, Today But its restoration is in progress

mon laws of England and the equity thereof as may be." Then, a century later, in 1720, when the colonies had multiplied and were no longer an experiment, Mr. West, attorney-general to the Board of Trade, formulates a general principle, in a sonorous phrase of global augury: "The common law of England is the common law of the plantations Let an Englishman go where he will, he carries as much of law and liberty with him as the nature of things will bear." Later, in 1763, when the Canadian regions came under English domain, the royal

proclamation gives assurance that "all persons inhabiting in or resorting to our said Colonies may confide in our Royal protection for the enjoyment of the benefit of the laws of our realm of England." And on the very eve of the colonial revolution, in 1774, the Continental Congress, "asserting and vindicating their rights and liberties". deem it fitting to "declare that the respective colonies are entitled to the common law of England." Finally, in Australia, in 1828, the New South Wales Act (9 Geo. IV, c. 83) plants the principle in those far regions, by declaring that "all laws and statutes in force within the realm of England at the time of passing this Act . . . shall be applied in the administration of justice so far as the same can be applied within the said colonies." The broad identical result is summed up, in 1853, by Mr. Justice Story: "Our ancestors brought with them the general principles of the common law, and claimed it as their birthright; but they brought with them and adopted only that portion which was applicable to their condition."

And so, after three centuries of expansion, at Washington³⁶ a Supreme Court now typifies the legal thought of fifty federated Supreme Courts developing a United States Anglican law. At Ottawa,³⁷ a Canadian Anglican law is now interpreted by the Supreme Court of a dozen federated provinces. At Melbourne³⁸ an Australian



1101



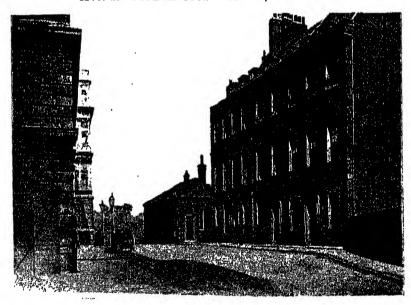
XVI. 37-THE CANADIAN PARLIAMENT BUILDINGS

Anglican law is now expounded for a federated commonwealth. And in a modest building in Downing Street, London, a cosmopolitan tribunal, known as the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council, is the arbiter for a hundred different legislative and judicial bodies of the Anglican system, in dominions, colonies, and dependencies located in the four corners of the earth.

The mere list of names of the more or less distinct entities that compose or affiliate with that Commonwealth exhibits the imposing variety of peoples who fall within the sphere of influence—either political, legislative, or judicial—of the British Anglican system:



XVI. 38-Supreme Court Building, Melbourne



XVI. 39—Privy Council Office, Downing Street [1103]

EUROPE	Central Provinces and
	Berar
Scotland	Coorg
Northern Ireland	Delhi
Isle of Man	Madras Presidency
Channel Islands	Laccadive Islands
Jersey	North-West Frontier
Alderney	Province
Guernsey	Punjab
Irish Free State	United Provinces of Agra
Gibraltar	and Oudh
Malta	
	Indian States and Agencies
ASIA	Assam State
Λ.1	Baluchistan States
Aden	Baroda
Bahrein Islands	Bengal States
Borneo	Bihar and Orissa States
British North Borneo	Bombay States
Brunei	Burma States
Sarawak	Centra' India Agency
Ceylon	Central Provinces States
Maldive Islands	Gwalior
Hongkong	Hyderabad
India and Dependencies	Kashmir and Jammu
British Provinces	Madras States
Ajmer-Merwera	Mysore
Andaman and Nicobar	North-West Frontier
Islands	Agencies
Assam	Punjab States
Baluchistan	Rajputana
Bengal Presidency	Sikkim
Bihar and Orissa	United Provinces States
Bombay Presidency	The Straits Settlements
Burma	Cocos or Keeling Islands

9. Expansion

Christmas Island West Africa Labuan Nigeria Federated Malay States Gambia Malay States not in the Gold Coast Federation Ashanti Weihaiwei Northern Territories Mandated Territories Sierra Leone Iraq (Mesopotamia) The Protectorate Palestine Anglo-Egyptian Sudan Trans-Jordan Mandated Territories A FRICA Tanganyika Territory British East Africa South-West Africa Kenya Colony and pro-Cameroons tectorate Togoland Uganda Protectorate AMERICA Zanzibar Mauritins Bermudas Falkland Islands Nyasaland Protectorate St. Helena Guiana, British Ascension Island Honduras, British Tristan da Cunha Canada Sevchelles Somaliland Protectorate Alberta South Africa. British Columbia Basutoland Manitoba Bechuanaland Protectorate New Brunswick Southern Rhodesia Nova Scotia Northern Rhodesia Ontario Swaziland Prince Edward Islands Union of South Africa Quebec Cape of Good Hope Saskatchewan Natal-Zululand Yukon North-West Territories The Transvaal Newfoundland and Labrador Orange Free State

West Indies

Bahamas

Barbados

Jamaica

Cayman Islands

Turks and Caicos Islands

Leeward Islands

Trinidad

Windward Islands

Grenada

St. Vincent

The Grenadines

St. Lucia

AUSTRALASIA AND

OCEANIA

Commonwealth of Australia

New South Wales

Victoria Oueensland

South Australia Western Australia

Tasmania

Northern Territory

Papua

New Zealand

Fiji

Pacific Islands

Tonga

Other Islands

Mandated Territories

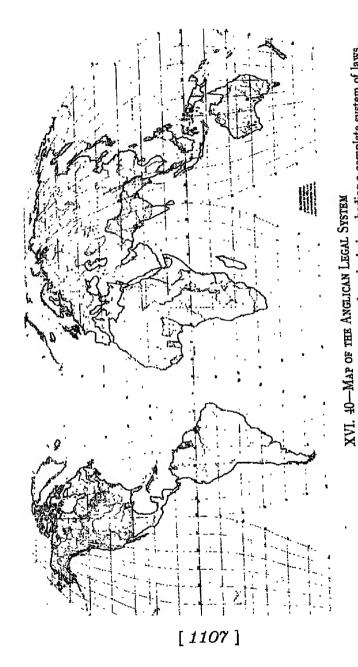
New Guinea

Western Samoa

Naru

Thus the Anglican system has belted the globe, 40 and has entitled itself to be classed as one of the three living world-systems,—that is, systems which have spread beyond the country and race of their origin. The other two are the Romanesque and the Mohammedan.

If we mark on the map with three colors the regions in which the respective systems not only hold exclusive sway but also have spheres of influence, leaving the white area to show the regions in which the native systems have not expanded, the result may be thus stated: The total population of the earth is some 1800 millions; the Anglican

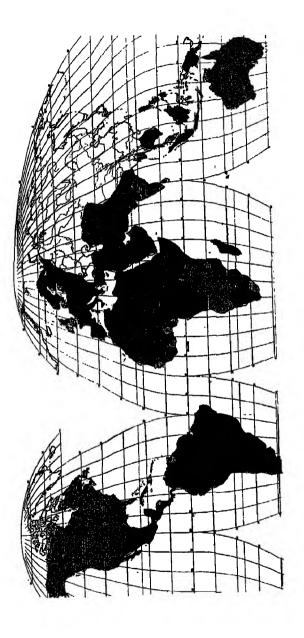


The areas in light shading represent spheres of influence; those in darker shading a complete system of laws. In the Appendix Map (pp. 1144, 1145, 1146) the boundaries and degrees of influence are shown with more accuracy than is here possible.

system now shapes the legal relations of some 300 millions of persons; the Romanesque, of some 300 millions; and the Mohammedan, of some 250 millions; or between the three, about one-half of the world's population in all.41 All three systems have shown themselves strikingly adaptable, each in its own way, to its opportunities. Doubtless the most meritorious and adaptable will expand and survive the longest. And doubtless it depends largely on our profession to make our own system the most meritorious.

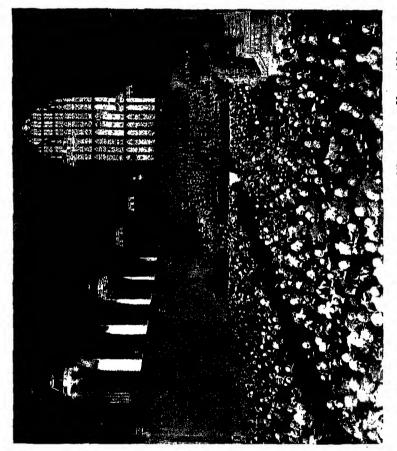
What the outcome of future centuries will be, none can attempt to predict. But, for the Anglican system, the most significant event of the present century was the visit of the American Bar Association to London in July, 1924, when lawyers of the Anglican system from the four corners of the earth assembled in Westminster Hall, in the oldest courtroom of Anglican law, where seven centuries bound them together in a common tradition and sentiment.⁴² And, looking back on its history, it is possible to believe that the one most important thing that has enabled the Anglican legal system to survive and hold its own and expand has been its possession of a strong, fraternal, well-trained profession of the law.

And it seems fair to conclude, if we may generalize from this survey of the legal systems of many races, that



XVI. 41-MAP OF THE THREE WORLD-SYSTEMS

In this map, as in those of Chaps. IX, XV, and No. 40 in XVI, the variant degrees of influence of the several systems cannot be accurately shown by single colors or shading. For a more particular discrimination of boundaries, see the Appendix Map



[1109]

XVI. Anglican Legal System

the perpetuation of any legal system beyond the life of a particular political dynasty or of a particular race-stock can be guaranteed only by the development of a highly trained professional class.

But this thought leads to some other generalizations that concern the rise, progress, and disappearance of legal systems in general.

Sources

Sources of Illustrations

- William I. From the illustration by C. Laplante in F. P. G. Guizot, "History of England", transl. Ripley, vol. I, p. 102 (Boston, Estes & Lauriat, 1876).
- 2. Domesday Book Chest. From a photograph by Clark, Chiswick.
- Domesday Book MS. From a photograph made for the author in 1912 at
 H. M. Records Office, London. By an odd coincidence, the MS. book in
 its locked glass case happened in 1912 to lie open at the exact page containing the entry of the lands on which Wigmore Castle stood.
- 4. Trial of Charles I. From the illustration in F. P. G. Guizot, "History of England", vol. III, p. 108 (cited supra).
- 5. Trial of Warren Hastings. From an old engraving in the Elbert H. Gary Library of Law.
- 6. Archbishop Lanfranc. From a photograph, taken for the author, of the statue on the façade of Canterbury Cathedral.
- 7. A Page from Bracton's DeLegibus. From a photograph furnished by Prof. G. E. Woodbine, of Yale University, editor of the definitive text.
- 8. Map of the Inns of Courts. Prepared by the author from the plan in Karl Baedeker's "London" (1911).
- Lincoln's Inn. From the illustration by Home, in Headlam, "Inns of Court" (cited infra).
- Inner Temple: The Library. From the illustration by Charles E. Flower, published by Raphael Tuck & Sons, London.
- 11. Chancellor's Court. From an old lithograph by Melville, from a painting by Shepherd.
- 12. King's Bench Walk. See No. 10, above.
- Court of Common Pleas. From an illustration reproducing an old MS., in Serjeant Pulling, "Order of the Coif", frontispiece (London, Clowes, 1884).
- 14. Year-Book. From an edition by Tottle.
- 14a. Year-Book MS. From the photograph in Geo. F. Deiser, ed. "Year Books of Richard II, 12 Richard II", p. 74 (Ames Foundation, Harvard University Press, 1914).
- Westminster Hall. From an old engraving in the Elbert H. Gary Library of Law.

XVI. Anglican Legal System

- Fortescue. From the engraving in Blackstone's "Commentaries", 13th ed., vol. I, p. 251.
- 17. Coke. From an engraving by Houbraken.
- 18. Littleton's Tenures. From the edition of 1656.
- 19. Coke Upon Littleton, First Edition. From the edition of 1628.
- Chancery Lane: Gateway to Lincoln's Inn. From an old lithograph, anonymous.
- 21. Middle Temple Library and Gardens. From a photograph by "A. R. W."
- Middle Temple Hall. From a drawing by Graham Clilverd (1922), reproduced in the American Bar Association Journal, July, 1924.
- 23. Middle Temple Lane. See No. 12, above.
- 24. Inner Temple Hall. From a photograph by "A. R. W."
- Temple Church. From a color-sketch by Gordon Home, in Cecil Headlam,
 "The Inns of Court" (London, Adam & Charles Black, 1909).
- 26. Staple Inn. From an old lithograph, anonymous.
- 27. Dinner in the Temple. From an old engraving.
- 28. Wager of Battle. From Dyer's Reports, p. 301b.
- 29. Bacon. From an engraving of the painting by Van Somer.
- 30. Selden. From an engraving by Mytens of the painting by Chase.
- 31. Mansfield. From the engraving by Bartolozzi of the painting by Sir Joshua Reynolds,
- 32. Blackstone. From a photograph, taken by Professor W. S. Holdsworth of Oxford, of the statue in All Souls College Library, Oxford.
- 33. Blackstone's Announcement of Lectures. From a photograph, taken by Nelson Wettling, Esq., of Chicago, of the original document in the Library of All Souls College.
- 34. First Edition of the Commentaries. From a photograph of the copy in the Elbert H. Gary Library of Law.
- 35. Litchfield Low School. From a photograph by Karl Bros., Litchfield.
- United States Supreme Court. From a lithograph published by the Boston Book Co. (1894), engraved by J. Weston from a photograph by Notman, Boston.
- 37. Ottawa Parliament Buildings. From a photograph in the New York Times Magazine, July 4, 1926.

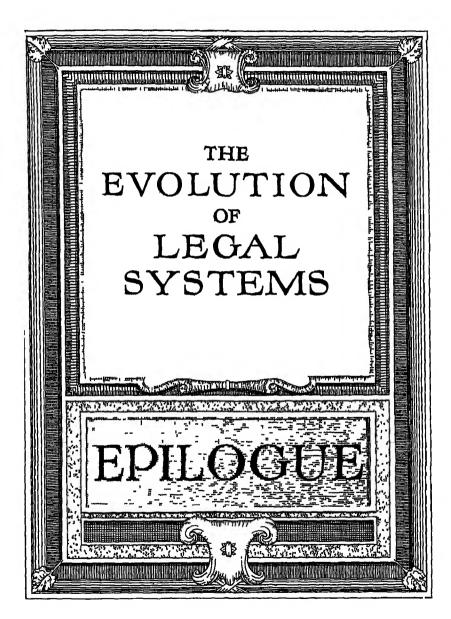
Sources

- 38. Melbourne Supreme Court Building. From a photograph furnished by the Chicago Transparency Co.
- 39. Privy Council Office. From a photograph published in the Green Bag (Boston Book Co.), vol. VII, p. 65.
- 40, 41. Maps of the World Systems. Prepared by the author, using Goode's Homolosine Map No. 101 HC (University of Chicago Press, 1924).
- American Bar Association at Westminster Hall, 1924. From the photograph published in the American Bar Association Journal, p. 572, August, 1924.

Sources of Documents Quoted in Text

- a. Peter of Blois. As quoted by Hugh H. L. Bellot, in "Early Law Schools in London" (Law Magazine and Review, vol. XXXVI, p. 17, 5th ser., 1911).
- b. Program of Education. From Stow, "Survey of London", 1598, as quoted by Ingpen, ed. of "Master Worsley's Book on the Middle Temple" p. 42 (London, 1910).
- c. Mootings. From Dugdale's "Origines Juridiciales", as quoted in App. III to "Master Worsley's Book", p. 281 (cited supra).
- d. Year Book Passages. From Y. B. 2 Edward II, A. D. 1308-9 (Selden Society Pub., vol. XIX, p. 58, 1904) and Y. B. 12 Rich. II, p. 108 (cited subra).
- e. "Pendennis", chap. XXX.
- List of territories in British Commonwealth. From the "Statesman's Year-Book", 1926.





*		
	÷.	
	•	
	*	

XVII.

The Evolution of Legal Systems

- Legal systems as a whole, in contrast to specific legal ideas or institutions—General survey of the conception.
 - (I) Comparative Law, in general
 - (II) Comparative Legal Institutions
 - (III) Comparative Legal Genealogy, or Corporealogy
- 1. Corporeal method in comparative law.
- 2. Limited number of legal systems or bodies.
- 3. Problems peculiar to legal systems.
- 4. Causes of the creation, survival or disappearance of a legal system.
- 5. Existence of a trained professional class, as necessary to a legal system.



Epilogue:

The Evolution of Legal Systems

HESE impressionistic surveys of the sixteen legal systems in the world's history cannot fail to arouse in us some questions of broadest scope. What gives rise to a legal system? What controls its destiny? What becomes of the specific institutions—property, contract, testament—within each system? Are all of them inherent in every legal system? Do they evolve at equal pace as a part of the system? Have the specific institutions common elements in all systems? Does the evolution of a single legal institution—e. g. mortgage—take place uniformly by itself for all systems, i. e. in cross-section, as it were, apart from the evolution of any given system as a whole?

To these and similar questions no answer will here be attempted. But heretofore, in studies of legal history and evolution, no emphasis has been given to the existence and growth of the world's systems as wholes—the subject of the foregoing surveys. And it is worth while to show here, in closing, the importance of this conception, as necessary before any final analysis of the evolution of specific legal ideas or institutions.

And so (for those who care) the following broader survey of the whole field of the problem, in outline, is here offered.

(I) Comparative Law, in General. (1) The convenient but loose term "Comparative Law" has served to cover three fields scientifically distinct. When we lift our eyes beyond the sphere of the law that is (emphatically the only actual law for us, i. e. national law), and observe the systems of laws outside, present or past, we find three modes of activity for our thought of them.

First, we may seek to ascertain and *describe* the other systems, as facts. And, taking the term Nomology to signify the science of law in general, and Nomoscopy to signify the description of the facts of any system of law, let us call this branch Comparative Nomoscopy.

Secondly, we may seek to analyze the policies and relative merits of different legal institutions (e. g. the French and the English inheritance-rules, or the American and the English procedural rules) with a view to moulding legislation; let us call this branch Comparative Nomothetics; this is the main activity, e. g. of the Institute of Comparative Law at Lyon.

Thirdly, we may seek to trace the evolution of the various systems in their relation one to another in chron-

(I) Comparative Law

ology and causes; let us call this branch Comparative Nomogenetics.

These three branches may use, to some extent, the same materials; and of course the first branch—Comparative Nomoscopy—is the one that furnishes most of the materials for all three. But the three represent different processes of thought, and are scientifically distinct.

The third branch, Comparative Nomogenetics—the evolution of the world's legal ideas and systems—is the one here concerned.

(II) Comparative Legal Institutions. Sir Henry Maine was virtually the first modern scholar to undertake to cultivate Comparative Law in general. Post, coming a little later, also advanced it, in other parts of the field. In the next generation, Dareste, Revillout, Kohler, and others, copiously enriched it. But these, and indeed most of the modern workers, have kept chiefly in the field of what is called above Nomoscopy; i. e. they have described other systems or institutions, but have not undertaken to trace their evolution, or genetics, comparatively. Sir Henry Maine's works, however, were almost all genuinely nomogenetic, though in the limited scope of four or five systems (Hindu, Greek, Roman, Keltic). As an example of an attempt to treat a single institution on a broader

XVII. Evolution of Legal Systems

scope of evolutionary comparison (ten systems) may be cited the present writer's essay on "The Pledge-Idea; a Study in Comparative Legal Ideas". And the necessary conditions (never yet fulfilled by any scholar) on which complete studies must be based have been suggested by the present writer in his essay on "Problems of the Law's Evolution."

Naturally, in Sir Henry Maine's day, the extant materials for study of other systems were limited. But within the last generation the realms of archaeology, epigraphy, papyrology, philology, "et id omne genus", have vastly enlarged; so that today there remain virtually no civilizations unrevealed in available materials for study. Nor is it likely (except for the Hittite and possibly the early American peoples) that any more legal systems will be brought to light.

(III) Comparative Legal Genealogy, or Corporealogy. And this brings us to the next point; which is that hitherto there has been little or no consideration given to all these systems as whole systems, from the comparative point of view. Virtually all of the students (of course, Mazzarella, and one or two others, are exceptions) of these other systems, viewed comparatively, offer studies

¹ Harvard Law Review, vol. X, pp. 321, 389, vol. XI, p. 18 (1897), 2 "Problems of Law, Its Past, Present and Future" (University of Virginia Lectures, New York, Scribner, 1920).

(III) Comparative Legal Corporealogy

of specific institutions or ideas; e. g. of marriage, inheritance, procedure, and so on.

(1) Now, the tracing of the evolution of specific rules and institutions is of course the ultimate aim, in comparative nomogenetics. But this objective needs, for its completion, an auxiliary study of the systems as such, taking each as a whole. Since the individual rules and institutions are bound and related together, as the gross product of the social and political life of a particular race or people, their evolution cannot be fully understood without first conceiving the whole system, in its political environment and its chronology. E.g. a biologist might make a comparative study of the liver of an African, a Chinese, a Russian, and an Italian; but he could not expect to reach safe conclusions on the liver as a human organ unless he had already studied the complete body in the environment of each of these races, as a composite entity of several other organs in a special origin and environment.

Let us call this mode of treatment the Corporeal method in comparative law. Professor Hozumi, the eminent Japanese jurist, called it the Genealogical method, i. e. "a method which takes for the unit of comparison a certain group of laws having a common lineage or descent". Whether the analogy of a physical body,

³ N. Hozumi, "The New Japanese Civil Code as Material for the Study of Comparative Jurisprudence", p. 33 (Tokyo, Maruzen, 2d ed. 1912).

rather than of a social family, is the closer, is open to argument. But the term here chosen is Corporeal.

The analogy of language is perhaps the nearest. Speech, like law, is a human and social behavior-product. As the dialects are numbered by thousands, the languages by hundreds, but the families of language by scores only; so the congeries of local customs are numerable by thousands, the groups of national or tribal law by the hundred, but the systems of law by not more than a score. Language-families originate territorially in a dominant race-stock; so do law-systems. Languages may be transferred from the native race-stock to alien racestocks; so may legal systems. And the study of languages has been vitally assisted by the discovery and historical analysis of language-families. The study of etymological elements, i. e. of particular word-roots and of parts of speech, by taking (as it were) a cross-section of languages in comparison, is one thing, and corresponds to the study of a particular institution, such as contract or mortgage, in different legal systems. But the study of the growth and transformation of a language-family, as a whole, and as the common possession of various peoples having a territory and a history, is a different thing,—the Indo-European family, for example, in Asia and Europe, the Semitic family in Asia and Africa, and the Edo family in

(III) Comparative Legal Corporealogy

Africa. This corresponds to the study of a legal system, as a corporeal entity, having an external history in time and place, apart from its specific internal institutions. It is this corporeal method in comparative nomogenetics to which we here call attention.

(2) Now, this study of each legal system as a whole was not feasible until very modern times. Nor would it be attractive, in the highest degree, as a basis for broad and safe generalizations, unless we believed that we had before us virtually all the actual systems.

The present writer believes that such is now the case. There are, or have been, no more than sixteen or so legal systems in the world. They are these: Egyptian, Mesopotamian, Hebrew, Chinese, Hindu, Greek, Roman, Maritime, Japanese, Mohammedan, Keltic, Germanic, Slavic, Ecclesiastical, Romanesque, Anglican.

¹The Inca system of law in Peru has not been here considered, for three reasons: (1) the Incas had no system of writing for records (only knotted strings), and hence their law left no records of its own; (2) our knowledge of it comes through the chronicles of their Spanish conquerors, not fully dependable for this purpose; (3) the extant accounts are too scanty for reconstructing the system.

As to Mexican (Aztec) literature, it is possible that the future may reveal some materials of a legal system; see John Hobert Cornyn, "The Lost Literature of the Aztecs" (Bulletin of the Pan-American Union, LXII, 382, April, 1928).

The Hungarian law does not present a new type of system. Though the Hungarian racestock is Altaic or Turanian, and hence distinct from its neighboring Slavic and Germanic stocks, yet it had not reduced to writing nor developed a legal system in the primitive stage of its arrival in Europe; and its germs were early cultivated in a Romanesque culture (e. g. its legal annals were preserved in Latin from A. D. 1200 for some six centuries); so that it never developed a system of its own.

Whether the Ethiopian stock had originally a civilization of its own does not yet appear to be settled. But it very early fell under the influence of the Christianized Roman law-books of Byzantium, and its legal system (such as it is) belongs under the Romanesque type.

The ${\it Hilliie}$ law, so far as the deciphered records yet show, can not be regarded as distinct from the Mesopotamian system.

XVII. Evolution of Legal Systems

Of course, every human race and community has had its particular customs of some sort. But just as the biologists draw the great line between invertebrates and vertebrates, and again between animals and humans, so the legal scientist must recognize and set apart the higher forms of socio-legal phenomena, viz. those which represent a body of rules consciously connected and developed as a whole. A legal system is a body of rules having a life of its own, as a part of some political system. Such legal systems react upon themselves, and tend by logic to develop individual details—just as the specific organs of the vertebrate mammal plantigrade homo are modified in details by the subjective process of cerebration, independently of environment. Hence they form a class by themselves for the legal scientist.

(3) Moreover, taking this corporeal life of the whole legal system, we find that it presents some problems of evolution of its own, irrespective of the evolution of particular legal institutions within it. The legal systems are usually found associated, in their beginnings, with a certain race or community having political life. In the course of that life, whole legal systems are seen to disappear or to survive, while the racial, or social, or political life goes on or does not go on. And so, certain questions

(III) Comparative Legal Corporealogy

peculiar to the evolution of systems force themselves on us. Here are four, at least, for example:

- (i) Whether a legal system is a mere occasional byproduct of racial social-political life, or is rather an essential function?
- (ii) Whether occasional or essential, does it come into being by *imitation* of another people (the theory of Tarde, the eminent sociologist) or by inherent psychological necessity (the theory of Del Vecchio, the eminent philosopher)?
- (iii) If an essential function, whether a legal system is, in its location, *generic* to all organized humanity, or is only sub-human, i. e. found in certain *species* that are racial or national?
- (iv) If racial or national, then, when the race or nation *disappears*, does the legal system disappear? Or, if not (sometimes or often), what is the place and process of its survival; and what the explanation of the anomaly?
- (4) To illustrate the possibilities of these questions, as forced upon us by the comparative study of all the systems as wholes, let the following facts be considered, with these tentative generalizations:

Of the world's sixteen systems (as diagnosed by the present writer): (a) Six have disappeared completely (as

XVII. Evolution of Legal Systems

legal systems), viz. Egyptian, Mesopotamian, Greek, Hebrew, Keltic, Canon; (b) Five survive as hybrids, viz. Roman, Germanic, Slavic, Maritime, Japanese; (c) Three survive more or less unmixed, viz. Chinese, Hindu, Mohammedan; (d) Two are new-created as hybrids, viz. Romanesque, Anglican.

Now it will be noted, of the six that have disappeared, that their governments or nations also have disappeared, but that their native race-stocks have not all disappeared, e.g. Egyptians and Hebrews. "A legal system, then, may die, without the race-stock dying"; is this a sound generalization?

Again: Of the five that survive as hybrids, they are in two instances no longer associated with race-stocks (Roman, Maritime). "A legal system, then, may partly survive, irrespective of the race-stock"; is this a sound generalization?

Again: Of the three that survive unmixed, the racestock survives in all, but in two instances (Hindu, Mohammedan) not the government. "A legal system, then, may survive without the *political system* surviving"; is this a sound generalization?

Again, if we examine the six systems that have disappeared and the three that have survived unmixed, we find that in three of the first six (Egyptian, Mesopotamian,

(III) Comparative Legal Corporealogy

Keltic) the *professional class* that administered the law disappeared at the same time; that in the two where the professional class has not disappeared (Hebrew, Canon) the system itself survives but not as law; and that in the sixth (Greek) there never was (in strictness) any professional class. And we find that of the three that survive unmixed, the professional class survived in all (Chinese, Hindu, Mohammedan) in spite of political changes. Moreover, in the two newly created (Romanesque, Anglican), a professional class was the instrument of their creation.

(5) This leads to a generalization (which has become a favorite hypothesis of the present writer's): The principal feature that controls the creation or the survival of a legal system is the rise and persistence of a body of technical legal ideas; and this body of legal ideas is itself the result of the existence of a professional class of legal thinkers or practitioners, who created and preserved the body of ideas independently of the identity of the political system and independently of the purity of the race-stock. In short, the rise and perpetuation of a legal system is dependent on the development and survival of a highly trained professional class.

The foregoing generalizations are, of course, merely hypotheses thrown out as worthy of inquiry. But they

XVII. Evolution of Legal Systems

serve to illustrate the scientific importance of studying each of the several legal systems in its corporeal whole, as a preliminary to the study of the evolution of specific legal ideas or institutions.

The present work, it is hoped, may help to interest many students in this point of view, and thus to place on a broader basis the science of Comparative Legal History.





A WORLD-MAP OF PRESENT-DAY LEGAL SYSTEMS

Since the world's legal systems can be identified in area, and are limited in number, the study of them would be assisted by a map showing the areas of the world's surface covered by the respective systems. Changes at successive periods could and should be shown by a series of period-maps (as is done for the history of national and dynastic boundaries). But here, for a first attempt, will be offered only a map of the present-day period.¹

For reading the map, some explanations must be made as to: A, Classification of Systems; B, Symbols used; C, Ascription of Systems to particular nations or areas.

A. CLASSIFICATION OF SYSTEMS

Only systems can be separately shown, i. e. the few developed bodies of law, not the innumerable unorganized groups of tribal custom.

But all systems now in existence are more or less *mixed* in origin and history, and the various shades of these mixtures are too numerous to be represented. Hence only the

¹This map owes its origin to a suggestion of Col. Lawrence Martin, chief of the map-division of the Library of Congress, following a conference with M. Pierre LePaulle of the Paris Bar, and others, at the Williams College Institute of Politics, in the summer of 1927.

system representing the *present dominant character* or characters of the law in a given nation or area can be shown.

Nevertheless, some mixtures cannot be ignored. In certain areas, to show a single unmixed system would be misleading, and would be valueless for the purpose of analyzing tendencies. Therefore at least four distinctions in types of mixtures, seem necessary, as well as feasible, to represent on the map. These four types are as follows:

- (1) Pure Systems; i. e. as in England, France.
- (2) National Blends, i. e. where a people having a native system has adopted in part an alien system (by recasting its native system in alien categories, or otherwise), thus making a single blended system under native sovereignty; as in Japan.
- (3) Colonial Composites, i. e. where an alien power, holding a colony or protectorate or mandate, has imposed its own political or public law, but continues to preserve and enforce the native system for private law, in part or in whole; as in Algeria.
- (4) Colonial Duplex Composites, i. e. where an alien power has done as in (3), but enforces two or more native systems for separate classes of natives; India is the only notable example of this.

World-Map of Legal Systems

Extra-territoriality is not here shown, i. e. where a native sovereignty enforces foreign law for the alien residents as a separate class of persons, either in consular courts or in mixed courts; this form of jurisdiction does not add to the types of systems, though it may affect numbers of the population.

On the above four types, the following further comments must be made:

(1) Pure Systems. Of the sixteen systems described in the foregoing chapters, only eight can be recognized surviving as such in today's world, viz. Anglican, Chinese, Germanic, Hindu, Japanese, Mohammedan, Romanesque, Slavic.

Of these eight, only four are now found anywhere as pure systems, viz. Anglican, Hindu, Mohammedan, Romanesque; the remaining ones appear only in blends or composites.

(2) Blends. The distinction between a blend and a composite is this: In a blend, various institutions from two systems are fused into a single system, under native sovereignty, applicable to all persons in the jurisdiction (except extra-territorial exemptions); but in a composite, the two systems remain separate, each being applicable to a different group of persons. Thus there might conceivably

be a *national* composite (and there is, in fact, in Egypt, and elsewhere, and was in imperial Russia, though for groups of persons too small to be here recognized). But on this map the blends are only national, i. e. under native sovereignty, and the composites are only colonial, i. e. under alien sovereignty.

One particular blend calls for special note, viz. the Russian Soviet Federation. Here the foundation is still more or less the historical Romanized Slavic blend, nominally displaced by the Communist system; but the Communist institutions are formulated in Romanesque categories, and at the present time it seems best to class the system as a blend, not a new independent system.

Blends, of course, differ in the degree of actual application of the borrowed system as law. E. g. in Japan and Siam the blend has long been thorough; in China it has made substantial start; in Turkey, it is as yet beginning; in Persia it is in embryo. No attempt to show such differences is made on this map.

Blends also differ in the various parts chosen from the two systems for blending. E. g. in Scotland and in the South African Republic the elements taken from the Romanesque system would be very different from the Romanesque elements taken by Japan, by China, by

World-Map of Legal Systems

Persia, by Siam. No attempt to show such differences is made on this map.

Blends are of course open to difference of opinion in respect to the *quality* of a blended element that entitles it to recognition for particular nations. For example, Scotland and the South African Republic are commonly classed under the Romanesque system; yet the Anglican element is too large to be ignored; and therefore both those countries are shown on the map as blends. The Scandinavian countries are also commonly classed as Romanesque; yet the Germanic system (obsolete everywhere in its pure form) is there so largely preserved that it cannot justly be ignored, and all of those countries are therefore shown as blends. For these and other countries, the map has chosen solutions which are no doubt open to difference of opinion.

(3) (4) Composites. In a composite system, the number of native systems (i. e. of "personal" law) that might be actually enforced by an alien sovereignty is of course theoretically large. In some countries, no doubt, it is at least plural. But only the one major native system is recognized on this map; i. e. the one in force among the large mass of the population. The only composite country for which two native systems are shown on the map is

India, where Hindu law and Mohammedan law must both be recognized.

Where no organized system is found, but only local tribal customs, this infinitely variegated type is represented on the map by a single symbol. It always appears as a composite, of course, because the whole terrestrial surface is now nominally under the sovereignty of one or another national power, and thus the areas in which local tribal custom still obtains are usually under one or another alien power, either as colonies, protectorates, or mandates.—Local tribal custom is of course recognized, or actually in force, in many areas of Asia and of Africa too small to be recognized on the map. Some of them, moreover, are in strictness national composites, not colonial composites.

In the lesser known or more recently dominated areas of Africa and Asia, there are many border-line regions where the allotment of systems must of course be tentative only. E. g. in Africa, the region of Mohammedan law (as a composite element) shades off gradually into the region of tribal custom. So, too, in northwestern and north central Asia, the areas of tribal custom, as contrasted with the surrounding Chinese, Hindu, Mohammedan, and Soviet systems, leave many doubtful borderlines. The map here attempts to show no more than broad tendencies.

World-Map of Legal Systems

As to the kind of law (public law, etc.) that is imposed by the alien political power in colonial composite systems, this differs, of course, under different powers. Alien taxation-law and police-law are always found; also more or less penal law, and often judiciary organization. Civil procedure is sometimes included (India), sometimes not (Morocco). No attempt is made to represent these variations on the map.

B. Symbols

For readiest apprehension, different colors should be used to indicate the several systems. But on this black-and-white map the systems can be adequately shown by the use of *letters*, capital and small, alone and in combination. Thus:

A capital letter alone represents a *pure* system. Two capital letters represent a *blend*. A capital letter and a small letter represent a *composite*.

The letters chosen are the initial letters of the names used above for the systems. The several systems are lettered as follows:

Key to Letter Symbols

A—Anglican System	M-Mohammedan System
C—Chinese System	R—Romanesque System
G—Germanic System	S-Slavic System
H—Hindu System	SS-Soviet Slavic System
J-Japanese System	T-Tribal Customary Law

Blends are lettered thus: AR (Anglican-Romanesque), RC (Romanesque-Chinese).

Composites are lettered thus: Am (Anglican-Mohammedan); Rt (Romanesque-Tribal custom).

Countries (nations, colonies, protectorates, etc.) are indicated by numerical figures. The terrestrial surface is divided into four continents (Africa, America, Asia, Europe) and Oceanica. Within each division the several countries, etc., after being arranged alphabetically, are numbered serially, and this number is placed also on the map at the proper location. Countries and possessions not large enough for map-marks, or not important enough for distinction from adjacent areas, have been ignored.

National boundaries have not been marked by the author; the marks would have confused a map of this size. But on the original Goode map-plate the boundaries are marked, as of 1923, by dotted lines, which can be discerned on this map with the aid of a hand-lens.

C. ASCRIPTION OF SYSTEMS TO PARTICULAR REGIONS
There is of course some room for difference of opinion in
the ascription of systems to particular regions, even of
those systems that have long been well known. For regions not yet fully described in authentic legal chronicles,
there is even more room for controversy by those who have
special knowledge of particular areas. The following

World-Map of Legal Systems

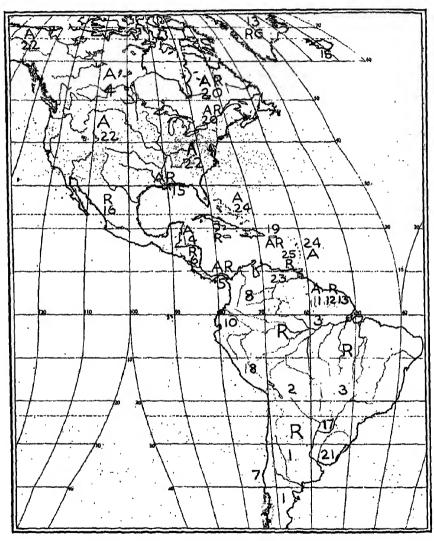
allotment represents the author's opinion (tentative in many instances) formed in the light of available information:

AFRICA		22		AMERICA		
No.		Caratana	No.		λ7	C
Map		System	Мар		Name	System
1.	Abyssinia		1.		gentina	
2.	Algeria		2.		livia	
3.	British S. W. Africa		3.		azil	
4.	Congo (Belg.)		4.		nada	· · · ·
5.	Congo (Fr.)		5.		nal Zone	
6.	Egypt		6.		nt. Am. States.	
7.	Eretria		7.		ile	
8.	Gold Coast		8.		lumbia	
9.	Liberia		θ.		ba	
10.	Libia		10.		uadór	
11.	Madagascar		11.		iana (Br.)	
12.	Morocco		12.		iana (D.)	
13.	Nigeria (Br.)	. Am	13.		iana (Fr.)	
14.	Nigeria, etc. (Fr.)	. Rm	14.	Ha	ınduras (Br.)	A
15.	Port. E. Afr	Rt	15.	Lo	uisiana	AR
16.	Port. W. Afr	Rt	16.	Μe	exico	R
17.	Rhodesia, Bechuan	a-	17.	Pa	raguay	R
	land, etc	At	18.	Pe	ru	R
18.	Sierra Leone	Am	19.	Po	rto Rico	AR
19.	Somali (Br.)	Am	20.	Qu	ebec	AR
20.	Somali (Ital.)	.Rm	21.	Ur	идцау	R
21.	So. Afr. Rep	AR	22.	U.	S. America	A
22.	Sudan	Am	23.	Ve	nezuela	R
23.	Tanganyika	. Atm	24.	W	est Ind. Islands	
24.	Tripoli			1	(Br.)	A
25.	Tunisia	. Rm	25.	W	est Ind: Islands	
26.	Uganda and Kenya	Am		ı	(Fr.)	R

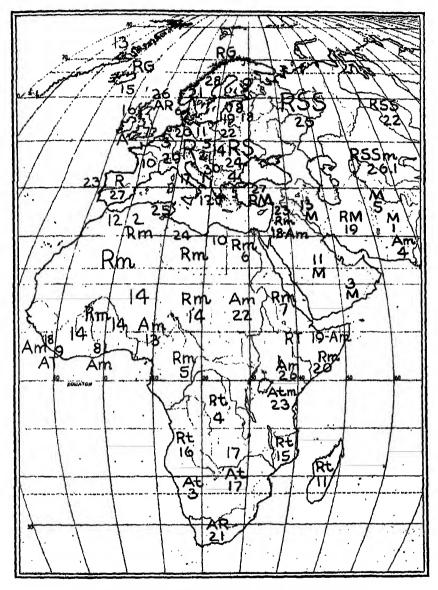
No. o	ASIA		No.	EUROP	E
Map	n Name	System	Map		System
_	Afghanistan	M	1.	Albania	RS
	Annam		2.	Austria	R
3.	Arabia (remainder)		3.	Belgium	R
4,	Beluchistan	Am	4.	Bulgaria	RS
5.	Bokhara	M	5.	Czechoslovaki	aRS
6.	Burma	Ah	ß.	Denmark	RG
7.	Cambodia	Rh	7.	England & Wa	alesA
8.	China	RC	8.	Esthonia	
9.	East Ind. Isl. (Br.)	Am ⁻	9.	Finland	
10.	East Ind. Isl. (D.)	Rm	10.	France	
11.	Hejaz		11.	Germany	R
12.	India	.Amh	12.	Greece	
13.	Irak		13.	Greenland	
14.	Japan	-	14.	Hungary	
15.	Korea	•	15.	Iceland	
16.	Manchuria		16.	Ireland	
17.1	Mongolia (Inner).		17.	Italy	
17.2	Mongolia (Outer)		18.	Latvia	
18.	Palestine		19.	Lithuania	
19.	Persia		20.	Netherlands.	
20.	Phil. Isl		21.	Norway	
21.	Siam		22.	Poland	
22.	Siberia		23.	Portugal	
23.	Syria		24.	Rumania	
24.	Tibet		25.	Russia	
25.	Tonkin		26.	Scotland	
26.1		n) M	27.	Spain	
26.2	Turkestan	D.C.	28.	Sweden	
	(Chinese)		29.	Switzerland.	
27.	Turkish Rep	RM	30.	Yugoslavia	KS

World-Map of Legal Systems

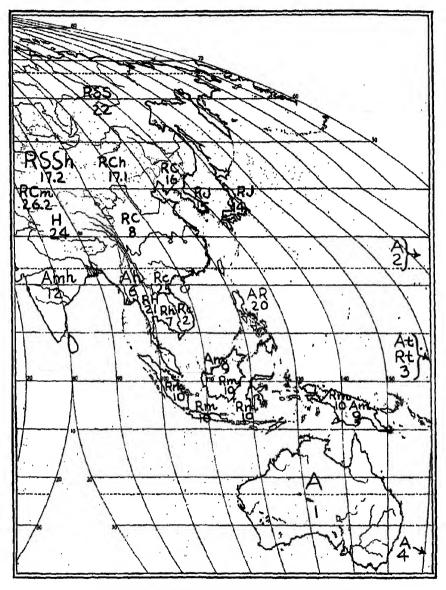
37	OCEANI	CA	No. on Map	Name	System
1. Au		System A A	3. \ \ M	lelanesia \ licronesia \ ew Zealand	\cdots $\begin{cases} At \\ Rt \\ A \end{cases}$



SHEET 1: WORLD-MAP OF PRESENT-DAY LEGAL SYSTEMS Made on J. Paul Goode's Outline Homolosine Map 101 HC (Key on p. 1139. Greenland and Iceland are keyed to Europe)



Sheet 2: World-Map of Present-Day Legal Systems (Key on p. 1139)



SHEET 3: WORLD-MAP OF PRESENT-DAY LEGAL SYSTEMS (Key on p. 1139. Pacific Islands are indicated at the right)

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

[References are to pages]

Chart comparing Age and Duration of the Legal Systems, 5

I. THE EGYPTIAN LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of Egypt, 10
- 2. Audience Hall at Philae, 12
- 3. Maat, Goddess of Justice, 13
- 4. Ramses III's Domesday Book, 14
- 5. Harmhab, Legislator-King, 19
- 6. Hieroglyphic Script, from the Pyramid of Gizeh, 20
- 7. Ramses II's Treaty with the Hittites, 21
- 8. Will of Uah, 23
- 9. Bail-Bond for a Jail-Prisoner, 25
- 10. Marriage-contract, 27
- 11. Roman Law in Greek Script in Egypt, 29
- 12. Court-Minute, B. C. 2500, 33
- 13. Audience Hall at Karnak, 39
- 14. Ramses III's Special High Commission for Trial of Treason, 43
- 15. Trial Scene (Papyrus of Hunefer; left half), 47
- 16. Trial Scene (Papyrus of Hunefer; right half), 48
- 17. The Pyramids at Evening, 50

II. THE MESOPOTAMIAN LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of Mesopotamia, 58
- 2. Temple Tower of Babylon, 59
- 3. Early Pictograph, 61
- 4. Deed of Warehouse, B. C. 600, 62
- 5. Deed of Warehouse, re-written, 64
- 6. Warranty-deed, B. C. 300, 66
- 7. Stone Landmark, B. C. 1100, 68
- 8. Judicial Decision, B. C. 2000, 74
- 9. King Sargon and his Chief Justice, 75
- 10. Lawsuit of Bunanitu v. Akabu-ilu, 80
- 11. Audience Hall at Nineveh, 82
- 12. Sumerian Code, 85
- 13. Pillar-Code of Hammurabi, 87

- 14. Transcription of the Code, 89
- 15. Hanging Gardens of Babylon, 91
- Daniel Interpreting the Handwriting on the Wall for Belshazzar, 92

III. THE HEBREW LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of Palestine, 102
- 2. Moses Breaking the Tables of the Law, 105
- 3. Deuteronomy (Greek Script), 108
- 4. Temple-Palace of Solomon, 110
- 5. Solomon's Judgment between the Mothers, 112
- 6. A Doctor of the Law, 114
- 7. Jesus Arguing with the Doctors of Law, 115
- 8. Titus' Arch, Showing the Ark Captured, 116
- 9. Talmud Text, 118
- Treatise of Maimonides, 123
- 11. Shetar (Deed), A. D. 1236, 125
- 12. Marriage-contract (Ketubah), A. D. 1795, 128
- 13. Certificate of Marriage, A. D. 1915, 129
- 14. The Scroll of the Law, 131
- 15. The Ark of the Law, 132

IV. THE CHINESE LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of China, 140)
- 2. Confucius and His Disciples Studying the Precedents, 142
- 3. Confucius, 143
- 4. Governor's Yamen, 147
- 5. A Chinese Governor, 148
- 6. A Chinese Court, 154
- 7. Law Scripts, 159
- 8. Kublai Khan Decree, 161
- 9. Ta Tsing Lu Li (title-page', 163
- 10. Ta Tsing Lu Li (showing Lu and Li), 164
- 11. Certificate of Land-Title, 175
- 12. Supreme Court Report, 180
- 13. Group of Law-Books, 187
- 14. Official Gazette, 189

- 15. Stone Tablet with Decree of A. D. 1860, 192
- 16. Constitution of 1923, 194
- Supreme Court Building, 1922, 195
- 18. Supreme Court-Room, 1922, 196
- 19. Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, 1925, 197
- 20. Angle of the Imperial Palace, 200
- 21. Imperial Throne-room, 201

V. THE HINDU LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of India, B. C. 250, 210
- 2. Scripts of Principal Law Languages, 212
- 3. Audience Hall at Delhi, 214
- 4. Hall of Judgment at Agra, 215
- 5. Siamese Court Record, 217
- 6. Land-Grant, B. C. 23, 218
- 7. Land-Grant, A. D. 950, 221
- 8. King Asoka's Edict, B. C. 250, 225
- 9. Filipino Script, A. D. 1050, 227
- 10. Dhammathat of Burma, 229
- 11. Audience at the Court of Burma, 234
- 12. Old and New Justice Buildings in Siam, 238
- 13. Siamese Modern Supreme Court, 241
- 14. Laws of Manu (Sanskrit), 243
- 15. Village Trial Scene in India, 246
- Palace at Udaipur, 250
- 17. Durbar, or Assembly, at Udaipur, 251
- 18. Execution by Elephant, 254
- 19. The Gaikwar of Baroda Holding Court, 260
- 20. Audience Hall at Madura, 267
- 21. Sir Wm. Jones, 271
- 22. High Court of Justice at Calcutta, 274

VI. THE GREEK LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of Greece, 286
- 2. Temple of Themis, 290
- 3. Socrates in Prison, 293

- 4. Aristotle's Government of Athens, 295
- 5. Juryman's Ballot, 299
- 6. Market-place at Athens, 318
- 7. Trial of Phidias, 320
- 8. Statue of Athena, 321
- 9. Pericles Addressing the Assembly on the Pnyx, 322
- 10. Trial of Orestes, 322
- 11. Trial of Phryne, 327
- 12. Demosthenes, 329
- 13. Aeschines, 336
- 14. Throne of Minos, 337
- 15. City-Law of Gortyna, B. C. 400, 338
- 16. Gortyna Law (enlarged sample), 339
- 17. The Acropolis, 342
- 18. Athenian Enactment, B. C. 300, 345
- 19. Lease at Heraclea, B. C. 350, 349
- 20. Contract to Drain a Marsh, B. C. 300, 355
- 21. Temple of Zeus at Olympia, 359
- 22. Map of Alexander's Conquests, 360
- 23. The Parthenon at Sunset, 361

VII. THE ROMAN LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of the Roman Empire, 372
- 2. The Forum, 374
- 2a. The Forum, 375
- 3. Senate Resolution De Bacchanalibus, B. C. 186, 376
- 4. Lex Julia Municipalis, B. C. 45, 378
- 5. Lex Coloniae Genetivae Juliae, B. C. 45, 381
- 6. The Judgment at Genoa, B. C. 117, 385
- 7. City Contract for Building a Gateway, B. C. 105, 390
- 7.1 The Same: Reconstructed Design, 391
- 8. Hortensius the Advocate, 401
- 9. Cicero, 403
- 10. Cicero's Speech against Catiline, 404
- 11. The Ulpian Court-House, 407
- 12. The Constantine Court-House, 409

- 13. Jesus Arraigned before Pilate, 418
- 14. Pilate Asking the Multitude What to Do with Jesus, 419
- 15. Julian the Judge, 421
- 16. Papinian the Counsellor, 427
- 17. Ulpian the Counsellor, 431
- 18. Quintilian's Education of the Advocate, 435
- 19. Gaius the Jurist, 438
- 20. Gaius' Institutes, 439
- 21. Gains' Institutes, Restored, 440
- 22. Justinian and His Ministers, 443
- 23. Justinian's Digest, 445
- 24. Justinian Presiding over the Compilation of the Digest, 446
- 25. The Forum, 447
- 26. The Deserted Forum in the Middle Ages, 449

VIII. THE JAPANESE LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of Feudal Japan, 460
- 2. Buddhist Temple Tower, 462
- 3. Shotoku Taishi, the Prince-Lawgiver, 403
- 4. Seventeen Maxims of Shotoku Taishi, 464
- 5. Konin Code, 467
- Deed of Sale of the Eighth Century, 469
- 7. Money Loan of the Eighth Century, 472
- 8. Fujiwara Kamatari, the Legislator, 474
- 9. Yoritomo, the Feudal Organizer, 475
- 10. Jo-yei Code, 477
- 11. Iyeyasu, the Unifier, 480
- 12. Feudal Baron's Mansion, 482
- 13. Sentencing a Noble, 483
- 14, 15. MS. Books of Practice, 485, 486
- 16. An Examining Magistrate, 487
- 17. Oka, Metropolitan Judge of Yedo, 488
- 18. MS. Village Code, 490
- 19. Parties' Settlement-Record, 497
- 20. Haruna Mountain and Temple, 499
- 21. Tombs of the Tokugawa Dynasty, 519

- 22. Count Ito, the Constitution-Framer, 521
- 23. Modern Law Professors, 522
- 24. Modern Supreme Court Building, 523
- 25. Modern Criminal Court-Room, 524
- 26. Fuji Mountain, 525

IX. THE MOHAMMEDAN LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of Arabia, 534
- 2. An Arab Leader, 536
- 3. Mecca, 536
- 4. Map of Islamic Regions, A. D. 900, 539
- 5. Granada: Justice at the Gate, 540
- 6. Cordoba: Gate of Pardons, 540
- 7. Cordoba: Mosque of Abderrahman, 541
- 8. Declaration of Independence of Arabia, 1916, 544
- 9. King Feisal of Mesopotamia, or Irak, 545
- 10. The Koran: Kufic Script, 546
- 11. The Koran: Arabic and Latin, 547
- 12. Al Bukhari's Treatise, 550
- 13. Zaid Ibn Ali's Treatise, 553
- 14. Map of Islamic Law Sects, 554
- 15. Khalil's Treatise, 556
- 16. A Mohammedan Deed 135 Feet Long, 570
- 17. Professor and Class, in the Blue Mosque, Cairo, 572
- 18. Mufti in Attendance on the Kadi, 577
- 19. A Kadi of Modern Turkey, 579
- 20. Court-House at Tunis, 581, 582
- 21. Group of Muslim Jurists, 586
- 22. Suleimanye Mosque and University, 588
- 23. Bokhara: Abdul Aziz College, 590
- 24. Cairo: El Azhar College, 592
- 25. Power of Attorney, 1916, 595
- 26. Brief of a Mufti, 1916, 603
- 27. Reply Brief of a Mufti, 1916, 606
- 28. Stamboul: Court-Yard of the Divan, 615
- 29. The Sultan on his Divan, 617

- 30. Dyaks of Borneo Convicted of Murder, 624
- 31. Palace at Rivad in Neid, 625
- Ibn Saud, Sultan of Nejd, 1924, 626
- 33. A Judge in Nejd, 628
- 34. The Ikhwan, or Judge, at Jalo, 629
- 35. Kadi's House at Djenni, near Timbuctoo, 630
- 36. Magistrate's Market Court in Kano, Nigeria, 631
- Native Court in French West Africa, 631
- 38. Sultan of Ruanda, Congo, Holding Court, 632
- 39. A Kadi of Southern Arabia, 633
- 40. A Jungle Court in Annam, 634
- 41. Sultans of Kedah and Johore, 634
- 42. Cannon-Execution in Persia, 635
- 43. Starvation-cage for a Food-thief in Afghanistan, 636
- 44. Ottoman Minister of Justice, 636
- 45. Persian Chief Justice, 638
- 40. Map of Present Islamic Regions, 640
- 47. The Muezzin's Call, 641

X. THE KELTIC LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of Europe Showing Literate Regions, A. D. 50, 656
- 2. Vereingetorix Surrenders to Caesar, B. C. 52, 657
- 3. Statue of Vercingetorix at Alesia, 658
- 4. Map of Keltic Race Settlements, 661
- 5. A Mountain Kelt of Scotland, 660
- Stonehenge Celebration, 663
- 7. The Druid Plain at Carnac, 604
- 8. Eisteddfod Assembly in Wales, 666
- 9. A Druid Pronouncing Judgment, 667
- 10. Druids Offering a Human Sacrifice, 668
- 11. Forum and Basilica at Silchester (Viroconium), A. D. 200, 670
- 12. A Keltic Fighter, 672
- 13. Map of Ireland, Showing Tara, 675
- 14. Ground Plan of Tara, 676
- 15. The Book of McDurnan, 677
- 15a. Oldest Irish Law MS. Judgments of Caratnia, 679

- 16. Pathric Causing the Irish Customs to be Written Down, 687
- 17. Statue of St. Pathric on Tara Hill, 688
- 18. St. Columba Winning the Kelts, 689
- 19. The Book of Kells, 690
- 20. Irish and Saxon Law Script, Compared, 690
- 21. The Book of Aicill, 695
- 22. The Senchus Mor, 697
- 22a. Senchus Mor (enlarged), 699
- Laws of Howel the Good, 701
- 24. The Judge and the King, 702
- 25. Judge Lynch's House, Galway, 707
- 26. Statue of Llewellyn the Great, at Conway, 708
- 27. Owen Glendower's Parliament House, at Machynlleth, 709
- 28. Magna Carta, Chap. 56, 710
- 29. Rhuddlan Castle, 711
- 30. The Four Courts, Dublin, 714
- 31. The Last Brehon Opinion, 715
- 32. The Cursing of Tara, 717
- 33. The Harp of Tara, 717
- 34. The Ruins of Tara, 718
- 35. O'Connell's Statue at Dublin, 719
- 36. Daniel O'Connell, 720
- 37. Irish Courts of Justice Act, 1924, 721
- 38. Chief Justice Kennedy, 722
- Inaugural Procession of the Supreme Court of the Irish Free State, 1924, 723

XI. THE SLAVIC LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of Slavic Regions, 734
- 2. Hradchany Castle at Praha, 736
- 3. Legend of Libussa's Judgment (MS.), 737
- 4. Judgment of Libussa, 738
- 5. Town Hall at Brünn, 739
- 6. Brünn Book of Rights, A. D. 1243, 739
- 7. Court Record at Brünn, A. D. 1495, 740
- 8. Jus Regale Montanorum, A. D. 1300, 741

- 9. Charles IV Founding the University of Prag, 742
- 10. Charles IV's Code (Majestas Carolina), A. D. 1346, 743
- 11. Vaclav Budovec, Chief Justice, A. D. 1618, 744
- 12. Market-place at Prag, 745
- 13. Kasimir the Great of Poland, 746
- 14. Kasimir Bestowing the Charter of Wislica, A. D. 1347, 747
- Court Record of Krakow, A. D. 1400, 748
- 16. Cloth Merchants' Hall at Krakow, 749
- 17. Constitution of Nieszawa, A. D. 1454, 751
- 18. Stanislav Konarski, Jurist, 752
- 19. Code Napoleon, for Poland, in Russian, 753
- 20. Chairman of the Polish Code Commission, 1927, 754
- 21. Castle of Sokol, in Serbia, 756
- 22. Cattaro, on the Dalmatian Coast, 757
- 23. Spalato, 758
- 24. Law-Code of Spalato, A. D. 1312, 759
- 25. Veglia; Castle of the Duke, 760
- 26. Law-Code of Verbenik, A. D. 1388, 761
- 27. Coronation of King Stefan, 762
- 28. Code of Stefan Dushan, A. D. 1349, 763
- 29. Court-House at Sarayevo, 764
- 30. Map of Russia, 767
- 31. Oleg the Wise, 768
- 32. Yaroslav the Just, 769
- 33. Code of Yaroslav (Pravda Russkaya), A. D. 1200, 771
- 34. The Kremlin, 772
- 35. Throne-Room in Terem Palace, 774
- 36. Ivan in Remorse at Slaying His Son, 775.
- 37. Ivan IV, the Terrible, 776
- 38. The Grand (or Red) Square, Moscow, 778
- 39. Tsar Alexis, 785
- 40. The Reform Chancellor, Nashchokin, 786
- 41. Peter the Great, 788
- 42. Draft Code of 1815, 790
- 43. Catherine II, 791
- 44. Instructions of Catherine to the Code Assembly, 793

- 45. Golden Hall of Granovitaya Palace, 794
- 46. Count Michael Speransky, the Legislator, 794
- 47. Svod Zakonof, the Code of 1835, 795
- 48. Supreme Court Palace at Moscow, 796
- 49. Soviet Constitution of July, 1918, 798
- 50. A Revolutionary Tribunal in Petrograd, 1918, 798
- 51. The Supreme Revolutionary Tribunal, 799

XII. THE GERMANIC LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. A Viking Chieftain, 813
- 2. Forsete, God of Justice, 815
- 3. A Norse Earl in His Hall, 816
- 4. The Hill of Laws, 817
- 5. A Lawsuit at the Ting, 819
- 6. The Assembly Clashes Its Approval, 820
- 7. View of Tingvallir Today in Iceland, 828
- 8. Reading the Laws from the Tynwald, 829
- 9. Runic Inscription, 831
- 10. Map of Germanic Migrations, 832
- 11. Germanics Sceking a Settlement, 833
- 12. Map of Germanic Sway, 834
- 13. Lex Salica, 835
- 14. Lombard Code of Rothar, 837
- 15. Lex Visigothorum (Fuero Juzgo), 838
- 16. First Gothic Chief Justiciar of Spain, 838
- 17. Gulathing Code of Norway, 840
- Charlemagne at His School of the Palace, 839
- 19. Charlemagne Issuing His First Capitulary, 840
- A Family of 1923, Tilling the Same Ancestral Land for Eleven Centuries, 841
- 21. Map of the Mosaic of Jurisdictions, A. D. 1200, 842
- 22. Law-codes of Harlem, Montpellier, Teruel, and Dax, in the 1200's, 843
- 23. Mirror of Saxony, 849
- 24. Mirror of Swabia, 852
- 25. Trial Court in Session at Prag, A. D. 1536, 854

- 26. Trial Court in Session, 857
- 27. Procedure of the Ordeal of Cold Water, 858
- 28. Deed of A. D. 757, 859
- 29. Imperial Chamber of Justice, A. D. 1495, 862

XIII. THE MARITIME LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. An Egyptian Sea-going Ship, B. C. 1500, 875
- 2. Settlements on the Mediterranean, B. C. 500, 877
- A Greek Five-Banked Galley, 878
- 4. Roman Digest: The Lex Rhodia, 879
- 5. Colossus at Rhodes, 880
- 6. Amalfi, from the Sea, 881
- 7. Code of Amalfi, 882
- 8. A Judgment of the Venetian Council of Ten, 883
- 9. Gate of the Placards, Venice, 883
- 10. Chamber of the Inquisitors, Venice, 884
- 11. Bank of St. George, Genoa, 885
- 12. Barcelona from the Sea, 886
- 13. Consulado del Mar, 887
- 14. Consulado del Mar, A. D. 1513, in Catalan, 888
- 15. Consolato della Mare, A. D. 1566, in Italian, 891
- 16. Consolato della Mare, A. D. 1723, in Dutch, 892
- 17. Island of Oleron, 894
- 18. Laws of Oleron, 894
- 19. Oak Book of Southampton, 895
- 20. Wisby's Gate, 896
- 21. Hansa Yard at Bergen, Norway, 897
- 22. Hansa Steelyard in London, 898
- 23. Town Council House at Lübeck, 899
- 24. Hansa Shipping Ordinance, ed. 1657, 900
- 25. Map of the Shift of Maritime Code-making, 901
- 26. Hansa Fleet's Home-coming at Lübeck, 911
- 27. Colbert the Codifier, 916
- 28. Ordonnance de la Marine, 917
- 29. Map Showing Foreign Sea-ports, U.S. Shipping Board, 919
- 30. The Hague Conference, 1921, 921

- 31. The Hague Rules in Six Languages, 922
- 32. The Hague Rules in a Bill of Lading, 923
- 33. A Round-the-World Bill of Lading, 924

XIV. THE PAPAL LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Map of the Church's Jurisdiction, A. D. 1200, 934
- Letter of Pope Clement I, A. D. 91, 936
- 3. The Roman Chancery Palace, 937
- 4. Sacra Romana Rota: Chamber of Meeting, 938
- 5. Penia and Coccinus, Deans of the Rota, 940
- 6. A Consistory in the Sistine Chapel of the Vatican, 943
- 7. Decretum Gratiani, 945
- 8. Tomb of Johannes Andreae, the Canonist, 946
- 9. Pope Gregory IX Issuing the Decretals, 948
- 10. Decretals of Gregory IX, 948
- 11. Bull of Innocent III, A. D. 1208, 952
- 12. Innocent III, 953
- 13. Mandate of the Holy Inquisition in Spain, 955
- 14. Galileo before the Inquisition, 956
- Trial of Joan of Arc, 957
- St. Ives, Patron Saint of Lawyers, 958
- 17. St. Ives Attending to the Petitions of the Poor, 959
- Pilgrims at St. Ives' Tomb at Tréguier, 960
- 19. St. Ives' Tomb: Pilgrimage of a Foreign Lawyer, 961
- 20. King Louis (St. Louis) Administering Justice, 962
- 21. The Council of Trent, 963
- Codex Juris Canonici, 1917, 967
- 23. The Pope in Consistory at St. Peter's, 1924, 969

XV. THE ROMANESQUE LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. Bologna, 981
- 2. Towers of Medieval Pavia, 982
- 3. Irnerius, 983
- 4. Justinian's Digest (Florence MS.), 984
- 5. Square of San Stefano, Where Irnerius Lectured, 986

- 6. Law Lecturer and His Class, 987
- 7, 8. Records of the Law Nation at Bologna, 988, 989
 - 9. Escutcheons of Nation-Captains at Padua, 990
- 10. Tomb of a Jurist at Bologna, 991
- 11. Gloss on Justinian's Digest, 992
- 12. Justinian's Code, ed. 1488, 993
- 13. Bartolus' Treatise on Alluvion, 995
- 14. Bartolus' Opinion on the Wine-Sale Statute, 997
- 15. Bartolus, 998
- Palace of Justice at Ferrara, 999
- Palace of Justice at Padua, 1000
- 18. Palace of Justice at Rouen, 1001
- 19. Palace of Justice at Paris, 1002
- 20. Session of the Supreme Court of Paris, 1003
- 21. Tribunal of the Terror, 1004
- 22. Hall of Wasted Time, in the Palace of Justice, Paris, 1005
- 22a. Chancellor of France, 1005
- 23. The American and the Paris Bar Associations, 1924, 1006
- 24. Map Showing the Shift of Primacy in Roman Law, 1009
- 25. Cujas, 1010
- House of Cujas, 1011
- 27. Leiden University: Senate Hall, 1012
- 28. Noodt, 1013
- 29. Parliament Hall, Edinburgh, 1014
- 30. German Appeal Court, A. D. 1500, 1016
- 31. Carpzov, Judge and Professor at Leipsic, 1017
- 32. Opinion of Carpzov, 1019
- 33. Windscheid and Von Ihering, 1020
- 34. Charles Dumoulin, 1023
- 35. Colbert, the Codifier, 1025
- 36. Pothier, Judge and Professor, 1026
- 37. Cambacérès, Consul and Legislator, 1028
- 38. Cambacérès' Draft of a Civil Code, 1796, 1029
- 39. Portalis and Tronchet, 1030
- 40. Napoleon Receiving the Code, 1031
- 41. Code Napoleon, First Edition, 1804, 1032

- Codes of Austria, Netherlands, Italy, Spain, Germany, Switzerland, 1034
- 43. Codes of Roumania, Greece, Serbia, Brazil, Chile, 1036
- 44. Palaces of Justice in Rome, Brussels, 1038
- 45. Palaces of Justice in Buenos Aires, Budapest, 1039
- 46. World-map of the Romanesque System, 1040

XVI. THE ANGLICAN LEGAL SYSTEM

- 1. William I, 1055
- 2. Domesday Book Chest, 1056
- 3. Page of Domesday Book, 1057
- 4. Trial of King Charles I in Westminster Hall, 1059
- 5. Trial of Warren Hastings in Westminster Hall, 1060
- 6. Archbishop Lanfranc, 1061
- 7. Page from Bracton's De Legibus Angliae, 1063
- 8. Map of the Inns of Court, 1065
- 9. Lincoln's Inn, 1066
- 10. Inner Temple: The Library, 1067
- 11. Chancellor's Court in Lincoln's Inn. 1068
- 12. King's Bench Walk, 1070
- Court of Common Pleas, 1071
- 14. Year-Book of Edward III, 1072
- 14a. Year-Book Manuscript, 1073
- 15. Westminster Hall, 1076
- 16. Chief Justice Fortescue, 1077
- 17. Chief Justice Coke, 1078
- 18. Littleton's Tenures, 1079
- 19. Coke Upon Littleton, First Edition, 1080
- 20. Chancery Lane: Gateway to Lincoln's Inn, 1080
- 21. Middle Temple Library and Gardens, 1081
- 22. Middle Temple Hall, 1082
- 23. Middle Temple Lane, 1083
- 24. Inner Temple Hall, 1084
- 25. Temple Church, 1085
- 26. Staple Inn, 1085
- 27. Dinner in the Temple, 1089

- 28. Lawsuit of 1571 Decided by Trial by Battle, 1092
- 29. Francis Bacon, Baron Verulam, 1093
- 30. Sir John Selden, 1093
- 31. William Murray Lord Mansfield, 1094
- 32. Sir William Blackstone, 1095
- 33. Blackstone's Advertisement of His First Lectures, 1753, 1096
- First English Edition of Blackstone's Commentaries, 1765, 1097
- 35. Law School at Litchfield, 1099
- 36. Supreme Court at Washington, 1101
- 37. Parliament Buildings at Ottawa, 1102
- 38. Supreme Court at Melbourne, 1103
- 39. Privy Council in London, 1103
- 40. Map Showing the Anglican System, 1107
- 41. Map of the Three Modern World-Systems, 1108
- 42. The American Bar Association in Westminster Hall, July 21, 1924, 1109

World-Map of Present-Day Legal Systems, 1144, 1145, 1146



	**	

\mathbf{A}		
Aaron, at the Court of Pharaoh 103	Agobard, Bishop, on personal law	841
Abd-al-Kader v. Mohammed,	Agora, at Athens, assembly meet-	
lawsuit of	ings in the	318
Abderrahman, mosque of, at	Aicill, book of, in Irish law	686
Cordoba 541	Airecht, or court, in early Ireland	676
Abdul Aziz, college of, at Bok-	Akiba, famous rabbi	119
hara 589	Akkadian race in Mesopotamia	59
Aberdovey, the place of Llewel- lyn's parliament 708	Al Bukhari, pandects of	549
lyn's parliament 708 Aberfraw, the seat of the Welsh	Alesia, surrender of the Gauls at	657
King 700	Alexander, empire of	359
Abraham, contemporary of King	Alexandria, Antony and Cleo-	
Hammurabi 103	patra at	49
Absalom, doing justice at the	scholars of, translating the	
Gate 111	Pentateuch	107
Abu Suyudi, adviser of Suleiman 587	once the world's grain market	876
Abyssinian legal system 1125	Alexis, tsar of Russia	785
Achilles' shield, lawsuit depicted	Alhambra, Gate of Justice in the	538
on 288	Hall of Justice in the	538
Acropolis as place for preserving Athenian laws	Al-Ting, the Germanic assembly	817
Athenian laws	Amalfi, sea law of	880
Administrative officers in Egypt	Amenemhet I, philosophy of	
not distinct from judicial 12	justice	15
Admiralty court in England 918	America, North. See Anglican	
Adoption, Chinese Law of 162, 179	Legal System	
Advocates. See LAWYERS	America, South. See ROMAN-	
Advocatus sed non latro, St. Ives	esque Legal System	
reputed as 960 Aeschines as prosecutor of De-	America, United States of. See	
mosthenes	Anglican Legal System	
Afghanistan, Islamic justice in 635	American Bar Association at	
Agamemnon, chieftain of the	Paris	
Greeks 287	in Westminster Hall	1108

Andreae, Johannes, professor of	947	Apsines, the sophist	415
	041	Arab traveler's opinion of Chinese	751
Anglican Legal System (Ch. XVI)		justice of Hindu justice	154 258
Diverse racial and feudal ele-		Arabia, invaders from, in Egypt	12
ments 1	053	the cradle of Mohammedanism	535
Unification — Insular location —William I, Henry II, Edward I	054	declaration of independence of, in 1916	543
Instinct for law and order—		Ibn Saud, ruler of	625
Bracton—Guilds of law-		Islamic justice in modern	632
yers - Inns of Court -	050	Aramean alphabet in Mesopotamia	60
Year-Books1	008	alphabetic form of Assyrian.	107
Legal patriotism — Littleton, Fortescue, Coke 1	077	Arbitration in Japanese justice	491
A strong legal profession— Inns of Court		Archbishop Philip, murdered by Ivan IV, in Russia	778
Crudity of the 1400's 1		Ard-Chuirt, the Supreme Court	
Science and learning of the		of the Irish Free State	722
1600's — Coke, Bacon,		Ard-ri, or chief king, in Ireland	674
Selden	.091	Areopagus, trial of Orestes on the	322
Commercial and colonial ex-		senate of the	323
pansion — Mansfield,		Argumentation, Cicero's essay on	402
Anglican law belting the globe	L094	Aristophanes, comedy of the "Clouds"	301
—The American Bar Association in London, 1924 —Role of a professional		Aristotle, treatise of, on Government of Athens	293
class in maintaining a		description of jury trial	294
legal system	1098	opinion of, on the law courts	010
Annam, Chinese and Buddhist		of Athens	312
law in,	236	works of, translated into	541
Islamic justice in	633		
Antony and Cleopatra at Alex-		Ark of the law, taken to Rome	115
andria,	40	in the synagogue	130
Apollonius, trial of	409	Arkesine, loan to the city of	352

Art, Greek, contrasted with		Azzo, Italian jurist, used by	
Greek law	359	Bracton	1008
Asoka, edicts of King	224	TD.	
Assembly, or durbar, in India	251	В	
trial before the, at Athens	319	Babylon, a center for Meso-	
in Germanic law	818	potamia	59
Germanic popular, under Char-		hanging gardens of	91
lemagne	839	Babylonian legal system. See	
Assur, Code of	90	Mesopotamian	
Assyrian race in Mesopotamia Athena, statue of, trial of Phidias	59	Bacon, Sir Francis, in English legal scholarship	1091
for embezzling materials for	319	Bagdad, an early center of Islam	538
presiding at Orestes' trial	322	Bail bond, in Egypt	24
Athens, organization of justice at	289	Bailments, in the Talmud	119
trial of the sophists at	415	Ballot of Greek juror	299
Augur as jurisconsult	396	Bamboo stalks, use of, for records	216
Augustus Caesar, petitioned by		Bank of St. George at Genoa	884
Cleopatra	49	Banker, loan by a Greek	352
the embellisher of Roman		Banking in Babylonia	69
architecture	373	Bankruptcy, principles of, in	
directs that jurisconsults' opin-		Mohammedan law	557
ions be followed	419	Barcelona, sea law of	885
suppresses the Druid power	668	Bartolus invited to frame Bo-	w 10
Augustus III, king of Poland	752	hemian Codc	743
Australia, Sec Anglican Legal		commentaries of	996
System		Basil, Cathedral of St., in Mos-	773
Australian colonies, English law		cow	406
in	1100	Basilica at Rome	670
Austria, Civil Code of, in Serbia	765	at Silchester	070
codification in	1033	Battle of the White Hill, near Prag	745
Ava, in Burma	233	Battle, trial by, in Russian pro-	700
Averroes, the Arabian philoso-		cedure	780
pher		forbidden by papal decree	956
Aztecs, legal system of the	1125	in England A. D. 1571	1091

Bec, Abbey of, Lanfranc comes	Book of Rights at Brünn 739
from 1061	Borneo, justice in Mohammedan 621
Bed of Justice at Paris 1003	Bosnia. See SLAVIC LEGAL
Bedouin tribes, justice among the 628	System
Belgrad, capital of Serbia 765	Boundary-stone, in Mesopotamia 67
Bell and box, for suitors asking	Bourges, house of Cujas at 1011
justice, in Japan 466	Boustrophedon style of writing 339, 340
for suitors in Mohammedan	Boyars in Russia 768
India	Bracton uses Azzo's Summary 1008
Belshazzar, ruler of Babylonia 92	treatise De Legibus Angliae
Benchers at the Inns of Court 1068	by 1062
Benedict XV promulgates the	Brahman law in India
Codex Juris Canonici 966	Brehons, or judges, in Keltic Ireland 667
Bergen, Hansa League at 897	judgments of 676
Bilbao, ordinances of 918	successors of the Druids 690
Bill of exchange, at Babylon 70	law of, suppressed 713
at Genoa 884	last Brehon opinion 715
Bill of lading, around the world 923	Bremen, city of the Hansa
Bishwa-nath Dutt v. Durga-	League893, 898
prasad Dey 268	Brian Boru, king of Ireland 710
Blackstone, in the Inns of Court 1083	Brick Court in the Inns of Court 1083
Commentaries on the Law of	Britain, Roman jurisconsults as
England 1094	magistrates in
Bohemia. See SLAVIC LEGAL	Bronze records of Roman law 376
System	Brougham at Lincoln's Inn 1084
Bokhara, college of Abdul Aziz at 589	Bruges, complaints of the Hansa
Bologna, law lectures of Irnerius	shipmasters to 908
at983, 986	Brünn, Germanic merchants at 738
tombs of law professors at 991	Book of Rights 739
Bolshevist government in Russia 797	Brussels, palace of justice at 1038
Bond by surety, in Egypt 24	Bukhari, pandects of 549
of English debtor to a Jew 126	Bulgaria, Romanesque law in 1035
Book of Kells, in Ireland 690 of McDurnan, in Ireland 677	Bulgarian law. See SLAVIC LEGAL SYSTEM

Budapest, palace of justice at 1039	Canon law. See Papal Legal	
Buddhist law in India 224	System	
law in Siam 236	studied and practiced in early	
religion in Japan		62
Budovec, Chief Justice of Bo-		61
hemia 744		39
Buenos Aires, palace of justice at 1039	Caracalla, Papinian's refusal to	
Bull, emblem of justice in Egypt 17		28
in India 253	Caratnia, the Irish judge, book of	
a form of papal decree937, 952	judgments of	088
Bunanitu v. Akabu-ilu, lawsuit of 79	Carnac, stone alignments at 6	364
Burgos, Chief Justiciar's chair in 838	Carnarvon, castle of, Prince Ed-	
Burhan Adin Ali, treatise of 563		12
Burma, Buddhist law in 228	Carpzov, professor and judge in	-
Burning of the books, in China 158	Germany 10)18
Burnt Njal, saga of 819	Case law. See Precedents	
Byzantium, Roman law at 444	Caste, law of, in India 2	44
Greek missionaries from, in	Catalan language in Barcelona	
Russia 770		386
See, also, Constantinople;	Cathedral of St. Basil, in Moscow 7	773
STAMBOUL	of the Assumption, in Moscow 7	778
_	Catherine II of Russia, code	
C	Catherine II of Russia, code	789
	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of 7	789 757
C Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; Claudius; Tiberius	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; Tinerius Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; Tinerius Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city of	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371 127
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city of	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371 127 174
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city of	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371 127 174
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city of	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371 127 174
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city of	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371 127 174 015
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city of	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371 127 174)15
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city of	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371 127 174)15
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city of	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371 127 174 30 333
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city of	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371 127 174 30 333
Caesar. See Augustus; Julius; CLAUDIUS; TIBERIUS Cain Pathraic, or Code of Pathric 687 Cairo, college of El Azhar at 589 Calymna, lawsuit against the city of	Catherine II of Russia, code commission of	757 371 127 174 30 333

Charles IV, king of Bohemia	742	Appellate justice—Precedents	
Charles V, emperor of Germany,		-Supreme Court opinions	
imperial plans of	1078	of A. D. 1827 and 1830 on	
Charter of Wislica in Poland	746	adoption and marriage— Record of a trial for man-	
of Nieszawa in Poland	750	slaughter in A. D. 1808	178
See, also, Documents		Law treatises-Imperial edicts	
Chaumont, the ancient Alesia	657	-Judicial rescript-Legis-	
Chech, leader of the earliest Bo-		lative decree—Edict on	
hemian settlement	736	stone	187
China, Buddhism in	227	Revolution of 1912—Constitu-	
CHINESE LEGAL SYSTEM (Ch. IV)		tion of 1923—New codes	
The third oldest system, and		-New Supreme Court de- cisions	193
the only surviving old one		Durability of China's institu-	100
-Conservatism and filial			200
piety—Confucius' political	141	Chinese philosophy imported into	
philosophy			462
Philosophy of justice	143	Ching dynasty. See Tsing	
A government of men, not laws		DYNASTY	
-Absolute governors, re- sponsible for producing		Ching Pao, official gazette in	
popular contentment	145	China	188
Conciliation before litigation	148	Chow, dynasty of, in China	158
<u>-</u>		Chow Li, date of, in China	158
Legislation based on popular custom and sentiment	150	Christian V of Denmark, mari-	
,		time code of	915
The laws penal in form	152	Christian XI of Sweden, mari-	
Practical justice; the testimony		time code of	915
of Perera the Portuguese	153	Christianity at the time of Mo-	
Early codes-the "Burning of		hammed	537
the Books''—Tsing Code		in Ireland	689 704
of A. D. 1650—Lu and Li		in the Keltic codes influence of, in Serbian and	104
—Texts on Adoption and on Mortgage	158	Russian law	754
Conveyancing—Mortgage deed		conversion of Russia to	770
of 1870—Registration of		Cicero, the Roman advocate398,	
land titles	169	essay on legal argumentation.	402
Court procedure	177	speech against Catiline	402
•			

407	Commercial law in Mesopotamia 60, 69
398	Common law, in Germanic sys-
	tem 849
668	in Romanesque system 1022
398	in English system 1058
	Common Pleas, court of 1071
	Comparative law, classification of 1120
939	Compass, invention of, attributed
* 005	to Amalfi 881
	Conciliation principle in Japanese
	iustice
191	Confucian philosophy in early
045	Japanese law
	in Tokugawa legislation 483, 489, 503
	Confucius, on ancestral customs 141
	philosophy of government 145
1010	conciliation as inculcated by 148
1079	COMMITTEE IN THE PROPERTY OF THE
	Couldo's resentate Jugarea and a contract
1091	Congregation or the
915	Connaught, king of 674
1024	Conservatism in Chinese sys-
897	tem141, 173
	Consistory of Cardinals942, 969
1098	Consolato della Mare 885
	Constantine Basilica 406
1098	Constantinople, Greek mission-
	aries from, in Russia 770
1098	See, also, Byzantium, Stam-
880	BOUL
	Constitution, of China, 1923 194
676	Japan, 1889 521
689	Constitutional Convention, com-
	mittee on drafting at the 1083
- '	Inns of Court lawyers in the 1098
-	Consulado del mar 885
994	Consuls, sea courts of the 905, 917
	Consultatio of a Roman juris-
885	consult 428
	398 668 398 315 939 1027 753 797 965 444 1031 1078 1079 1091 915 1024 897 1098

Contract, in Egypt, place of		audience hall at Karnak	39
record	12	temple in Judea	110
of marriage, in Egypt	26	city gate in Judea	111
of marriage, in China181,		in villages of India	245
of drainage in Greece	354	at Maharajah's palace in India	249
to build a gateway at Puteolis	389	at market-place or city gate, in	
See, also, Documents		Mesopotamia	73
		in Athens318	322
Conveyancing, rules of Jagan-	002	Roman basilica as	406
natha for	223	Gate of Justice in the Alham-	
in early Japan	468	bra	538
in Islamic law	565	Hall of Justice in the Alhambra	538
by monks in Europe	858	Gate of Pardons at Cordoba	540
See, also, Documents;		court-house in Tunis	580
DERDS		in the open, in Germanic	
Copper, used for records in		times	857
India	220	at Ferrara	999
Copyright, Case of, in early Irish	,	at Padua	1000
law	676	at Rouen	1000
Cordoba as a center of Western		at Paris	1002
Islam	538	at Edinburgh	1014
Cormac, the Irish king	673	at Rome	1038
his judgment in the sheep-tres-		at Budapest	1039
pass case	678	at Buenos Aires	1039
as author of the earliest law-		at Brussels	1038
book	686	Westminster Hall	1058
Corporeal method in Compara-		Courts, records of. See Jung-	
tive Law	1123	MENTS	
Corpus Juris Canonici	951		
Cos, lawsuit tried in	314	Crete, the home of Minos, Greek	337
Council of Ten at Venice	883	law-giver	001
Council, universal church, at		Criminal trial. See TRIAL	
Trent	962	Croatia. See SLAVIC LEGAL	
Counsellor. See LAWYERS		System	
Court. See JUDGES; JUDGMENTS;		Cromwell, Oliver, at Lincoln's	
		Inn	1084
Procedure; Trials		Cross-examination, Socrates' use	
Court (place of justice)		of	292
king's palace in Egypt	12	Crown, Demosthenes' oration on	
audience hall at Philae	12	the	335

Ctesiphon as accused by Aes-		execution of, in Mohammedan	
chines	335	law	569
Cuchulain, the Irish hero	672	in Germanic system	858
Cujas, French jurist	1009	Deemster in the Isle of Man	828
Cul-airecht, or chief court, in		Defenestration of Bohemian lead-	
Ireland	676	ers at Prag	745
Cuneiform script	60	De Laudibus Legum Angliae,	
Cyril, Greek missionary to Russia	760		1078
Cyrus, conqueror of Babylon	92	De Legibus Angliae, Bracton's	
•	02		1062
Орочина.		Del Vecchio, his theory of legal	1107
Legal System		evolution	1127
D		Democratic type of justice in	288
D		Greece	400
Dail, the Irish assembly	674	Demosthenes, speech of, in a law- suit for a loan	328
Dalmatia, See SLAVIC LEGAL		oration on the Crown	335
System		as defendant in prosecution by	000
Damascus, an early center of		Aeschines	335
Islam	538	law of Solon quoted in speech	000
Damasus, Pope, court of justice		of	343
of	937	method of impeachment illus-	
Daniel, a captive in Babylon	92	trated in speech of	344
looking upon the Code of	02	Demotic script in Egypt	24
Hammurabi	103	Denmark, maritime code of	915
Dareste, scholar in Comparative	200	Romanesque law in	1035
Law	1121	See, also, GERMANIC LEGAL	
Darius v. Dionysodorus, lawsuit		System	
	328		1000
of	111	De Quincey in the Middle Temple	1000
David, doing justice at the gate	842	Dermot, the Irish King, judg-	676
Dax, Code of	935	ment of	717
Decretals of Isidore	947	excommunicated at Tara	
of Gregory IX	-	Deuteronomy, law-book of	107
Decretum of Gratian	944	Dhamma as a system of law in	
Deeds, in Egypt, place of record	12	Buddhism	226
of land in Mesopotamia	65	Dhammathat law-books in Burma	
Jewish, in England	126	Digest of Justinian	
Sanskrit	217	Dike as goddess of moral law	289
Roman, from Dacia	394	as judge in Lucian's trial	302

Diocletian, anecdote of, at Spa-		(Chinese)	
lato Diodorus, on Egyptian courts	758 30	mortgage deed in China certificate of title in China	169 174
on Hindu justice Dionysodorus, Darius v. lawsuit	257	(Hindu)	
of Diploma, earliest law	328 985 1084 691 614 26 91 107 213 630	birch bark, bamboo, and palm leaf, used for, in India	216 218 220 347 348 352 354
Documents		(Roman)	
(Egyptian) Will of Uah bond by surety marriage-contract	22 24 26	contract to build a gateway deed from Dacia	389 394 394 424 426
(Mesopotamian) deed of warehouse	63	(Japanese)	
warranty deedlandmarkmarriage deedpromissory note	65 67 67 69	deed of land money loan partnership indenture	470 471 510
instrument payable to order partnership contract partnership release	70 70 71	(Mohammedan) the longest deed, in Islamic law	569
(Hebrew)		(Slavic)	
of business transactions royal charters in England	124 124	Charter of Nieszawa in Poland	751
bond of Englishman	124	(Germanic)	
creditor released to English debtor	126	deed of A. D. 757	858
Jewish starr or deed certificate of Jewish marriage	126 127	(Romanesque) earliest law diploma	985
cor mirrare or Jewion marriage		oration in a dibionimi	UUU

Domesday Book in England 1056	Edinburgh, Parliament Hall at 1014
of Ramses III in Egypt 14	Edward I ends Welsh political
Domitian, Basilica of	independence
trial of Apollonius before 409	influence on national legisla-
Doom, in etymology related to	tion
"themis"	consolidates English law 1081
Doomsmen in Germanic law 853	Egypt, Jews in
Downing Street, Privy Council at 1102	Roman law in Greek language
Druids, their power described by	in
Caesar	Romanesque law in 1035
functions of, as judges 665	Egyptian boat 875
extirpated by Roman emperors 668	Egyptian Legal System (Ch. I)
predecessors of the Brehons 690	EGYPTIAN LEGAL SYSTEM (CII. 1)
Dubhtach, the chief Brehon 687	Egypt and the Nile Valley-
Dubois on justice in India 261	The earliest legal system 11
Duck on Romanesque law 1011	The king the fountain of justice
	—The chief judge and
Duel, judicial. See BATTLE, TRIAL BY	prime minister — The
	courts
Duma in medieval Russia 786	Maat, the goddess of justice-
in modern Russia	Egyptian philosophy of
Dumfraville v. Lonstede, in the	justice—Harmhab's
Year-Books	search for the perfect
Dumoulin, French jurist 1022 Durber in India	judges — Thutmose's in-
Durbur the strength in the str	structions to his chief
Dubitally Decides, and B	judge 13
Dyer's Report of a trial by battle 1091	The king as legislator—Menes,
_	the first law-giverHarm-
${f E}$	hab, the legislator-king
East Indies, Islamic justice in the 633	—The lost codes 17
Ecclesia, trial before the, at	Transactional documents
Athens	Pictographs—Ramses II's
210110-10111111111111111111111111111111	treaty with the Hittites-
Ecclesiastical law. See PAPAL	Hieratic script—Uah's will
Legal System	-Demotic script -Bond
of Greek church, in Russia 770	for release of a prisoner—
Echevins in Germanic law 853	Marriage-contract-Greek
Edicts of King Asoka 224	script—Roman decision in
See also, LEGISLATION	Greek 18

Judicial procedure — Oldest	Evolution of legal systems	
court record—Lawsuit of	Corporeal method in compara-	
Mes v. Khay-Rules for	tive law	1122
procedure—Trial for trea-	limited number of legal systems	
son-Trial for tomb-rob-	or bodies	1125
bing 30	problems peculiar to legal	
Papyrus of Hunefer - Judg-	systems	1126
ment of the Soul 47	causes of the creation, survival,	
Egyptian system submerged	or disappearance of a legal	
under Greek and Roman	system	1127
and Mohammedan rule 49	Existence of a trained pro-	
Eisteddfod in Wales 665	fessional class, as neces-	
El Azhar, college of, at Cairo 589	sary to a legal system	1129
Eldon in the Middle Temple 1083	Exchequer, Jewish litigation in	
Eldrich v. Quylter, in the Year-	the	124
Books 1074	Execution, in Egypt, by suicide	42
"Elegant method" in Roman-	in India, by elephant	253
esque law	in Persia, by blowing from	
Elephant, execution by 253	cannon's mouth	635
Elizabeth, contemporary of Sul-	Exodus, description of Moses as	
tan Suleiman 587	judge	109
conquest of Ireland under 713	Extradition, in Egyptian treaty	20
offers Hotman a position at	Extraterritoriality in Japan	520
Oxford	-	
Ellenborough at the Inner Temple 1083	F	
Emilian Basilica 406	Feather of justice, emblem in	,
England. See ANGLICAN LEGAL	Egypt	13
System	in Judgment of the Dead	48
Jewish law in 124	Feisal, king of Irak	545
English in India213, 264, 270		673
Eretria, contract to drain marsh	Fenians, the Irish fighting clan.	
at	Ferdiad, the Irish hero	672
Eric, or head money, in Irish law 704	Ferdinand, emperor of Germany,	
Erskine at Lincoln's Inn 1084	defeats Bohemian forces	745
Essoins in early Germanic law 836	Ferrara, court-house at	999
Ethiopian legal system 1125	Festus, Paul the apostle tried	
Eunomia as goddess of law and	before	448
order 289	Fielding in the Middle Temple	1083
Evalthus sued for his student's	2	
Evalua and for the students	Finn, the Irish chief	676

Forradh, the Irish place of assembly	674 814	Genoa, civil judgment at commerce of Germanic commercial law in	384 884
Fortescue, Chief Justice, his book De Laudibus Legum An-	1078	Bohemiain PolandGermanic invaders of early Russia	739 750 768
and politics	373 446 838 714	GERMANIC LEGAL SYSTEM (Ch. XII) Odin and Valhalla—Predatory conquest, the Vikings' vo-	
	1009	cation	813
Fujiwara family, as legislators in Japan	473	Iceland—Law men and law speakers — Procedure	814
Futawa, or collection of legal opinions, in Islamic law authorizing printing in Turkey Futawa Alemghiri Futhorc, or runes, among the	562 576 562	The lawsuit in Njal's Saga— The deemster in the Isle of Man Four periods of Germanic law Migrations from Northern and	818 830
GermanicsG	830	Eastern into Western and Southern Europe — Law "personal" and written	831
Gaius, the jurist	437 954	Code of the Salic Franks— Edict of the Lombards— Visigothic Code—Scandi-	
code commission Gate of Justice, in Jerusalem	966 111	navian Codes	83 <i>5</i> 839
in Burmain the Alhambra	235 538 540	Law becomes territorial Period of the Thousand Local	839
Gate of Placards at Venice Gemara, a part of the Talmud.	883 117	Codes—Code of Mont-pellier	841
Genealogical method in Comparative Law General average, York-Antwerp	1123	People's law-books, as common law—Mirror of Saxony— Trial by battle—Mirror of	
rules of	920	Swabia	849

Courts of lay judges—Some		Grand Vizir, justice adminis-	610
judgments of the Schoef- fen—Oaths and ordeals	851	tered by	018 792
	OUT	Granovitaya Palace, in Moscow	
Written deeds—Monks as con-	oro	Gratian, Decretum of	944
veyancers	858	Grattan, duel fought by	673
Germanic law transformed by			1064
Maritime, Church, and Romanesque law — The		Greece, invaders from, in Egypt	12
Imperial Chamber of Jus-		in India	213
tice	861		1035
	1015	Greek ecclesiastical influence in	7770
		Russia	770
	1033	Greek jurists of Roman law at	444
Gibbon on the Roman Juriscon-	007	Byzantium	444
sult	397	Greek language, the Pentateuch translated into	107
	1084	translated into	101
Glagolite script, in Yugoslavic		Greek Legal System (Ch. VI)	
law	760	Greece in the Homeric Period	
Glendower, Owen, summons a		-The Lawsuit on Achilles'	
Welsh parliament	708	Shield — Themis — Greek	
Glitner, castle of the god Forsete	814	justice not theocratic, but	
Glossators lecturing on Roman		democratic	287
law text	991	Classical period—Tribunals of	
Goddess of justice, Maat in		jurors as judges—Jurics of	
Egypt	13	500 persons — Socrates'	
Themis in Greece	289	trial	289
Goldsmith in the Middle Temple	1083	Aristotle's description of the	
Goll, the Irish chief	676	drawing of the jury-	
Gortyna, city law of	337	conduct of the trial—	
Gotland, sea laws of	893	Juries the all-powerful judges of law and of fact—	
Government, of men not laws,		mock trial of Lucian	293
in China	145		200
Governor, in China. See MAGIS-		Civil litigation—Record of the lawsuit of Pausimachos'	
TRATE		Heirs v. Calymna City	314
Gragas, or Book of Grey-Goose-		Places of trial—Phidias' trial	O t x
skin	818	in the market-place —	
Granada, Moorish university in	541	Trial of Orestes on the	
Grand Square in Moscow	777	Areopagus	318

Jury trial and forensic oratory —Lysias, the speech- writer—Hyperides and the trial of Phryne—Demos- thenes' speech in the case of Darius v. Dionysodorus —Demosthenes' speech on the Crown Legislation—Minos the first law-giver—City laws of Gortyna—Solon the legis- lator — Legislative meth- ods	32 4 335	Hanefite sect in Islamic law Hanging gardens of Babylon Hansa League Harlem, Code of Harmhab, philosophy of justice of legislation of Harun-ar-Rashid, founder of Mohammedan legal education anecdotes of Hatoyama Kazuo, law professor in Japan	554 91 893 842 15 18 587 616
Conveyancing — Deed, lease,		Hatsheput, Queen, sculptured	875
loan — Drainage con- tracts	346	ship of	91
Greek Art and Literature in	010	HEBREW LEGAL SYSTEM (Ch. III)	
contrast to Greek legal	358	Shifting home of early Hebrews —Five stages of the legal	
Greek script in Egypt	28	system	103
Gregory IX, Decretals of	947	Mosaic Period—The Ten Com-	
Gregory XIII, compiler of the		mandments—Hebrew and	
Corpus Juris Canonici	951	Greek texts — Deuter- onomy — Moses delegates	
Grotius, learned in Romanesque	1012	justice to professional	
law	1012	judges — Solomon — Ab-	
н		salom doing justice at the	
n		Gate — Solomon's judg-	
Hague Conference of 1921 on		ment between the two mothers	105
maritime law	920	Classic Period—The Sanhedrin	-00
Hall of Wasted Time at Paris	1004	—The rabbi—The Temple	
Hambalite sect in Islamic law	554	—Loss of Hebrew political	
Hamilton, trial of Captain	237	independence	112
Hammurabi, contemporary of		Talmudic Period—The Talmud	
Abraham	103	—Development of law by	
promissory note in period of	69	precedents — Debates of	
Code of	86	the rabbi—Jesus debating	
Handwriting on Belshazzar's wall	92	in the Temple	117

Medieval Period—Maimonides	HINDU LEGAL SYSTEM (Ch. V)	
-Exchequer of the Jews	Heterogeneous peoples and law	
-Commercial instru-	languages—Six successive	
ments — Marriage-con- tracts	alien dominations — Mo-	
Modern Period — A Hebrew	hammedan element—Na-	
Code—Reading the Torah 130	tive Hindu law	211
Hedaya treatise on Islamic law 563	Samelreit and Dali Decords on	
Heidelberg, law faculty founded	palm leaf and stone—	
at 1015	Deeds of B. C. 23 and A.	
Heirship, lawsuit over, in Baby-	D. 1000 — Jagannatha's	015
lon, 81		215
Hejaz, Kingdom of 543	Buddhist law—King Asoka's	00.4
Henry Hotspur overcomes Owen	edicts	224
Glendower 708		
Henry II of England 1056	the East Indies and the Philippines	227
Henry III commissions judges	Decrees law Dhamasthat	441
for Ireland	Court procedure	228
Henry VIII, conquest of Ireland	Ci 1 A total Can buse	
under	son in Siam	236
statutes of, annulling Papal jurisdiction 968	Eradication of Buddhism in	
his break with the Papacy 1078	India	242
Heraclea, land lease at 347	Brohman laws of Manu-Casta	
	Village justiceSchools	
Hermes, as clerk of court in Lucian's trial 302	of Brahman law-Jagan-	
Herod, king of the Jews 114	natha on the law of gifts	243
pillar of, at Jerusalem 11	Courts of the rajahs—the Dur-	
Jesus sent back by 418	bar—Brahman legal ad-	
Hetep-her-khut, philosophy of	visers—Rules of pleading—	040
justice of	Procedure by taboo	249
Hieratic script, in Egypt 2	Administration of justice —	กะพ
Hieroglyph, in Egypt 2	Bribery and perjury	257
High, middle, and low justice 84	Brahman law submerged by the Mohammedan con-	
Hill of Laws in Iceland817, 82		
Hillel, famous rabbi 11	dropes realised grade	266
TITLES TOURS TOURS TO THE TOURS TO THE		-00

Sanskrit discovered and the law-books translated —	Iceland, See Germanic Legal System
Custom v. scholastic books	Ideographs in China. See SCRIPT,
-Hindu law in British	Ihering, von, German jurist 1018
courts 270	Imbrie, United States consul in
Hippocrates, heirs of, involved in	Russia
lawsuit	Imperial Chamber of Justice es-
Hittites, treaty with Ramses II 20	tablished by Maximilian 862, 1015
Hojo Yasutoki, medieval Japan-	Incas, legal system of the 1125
ese legislator	Indo-China, law in
Holdsworth on the reception of	Inheritance, rules of, in Islamic
Romanesque law 1094	law 567
Homer, Greek law in time of 287	Inner Temple of the Inns of Court 1083
description of lawsuit by 288	Innocent III, decrees of 952
Homicide, trial for, in China 182	Inns of Court, origin of 1064
Hortensius, the Roman advocate 402	education at the1068, 1081
Hotman, controversy of, with Sir	Inquisition, Holy, mandate of 954
Edward Coke 1079	Inquisitors, Chamber of the, at
House of Keys in the Isle of Man 829	Venice 883
Howel the Good, king, in Wales 700	Institutes of Gaius 439
Hozumi, Professor, on Compara-	of Justinian
tive Law 1123	of Chief Justice Coke 1078
Hradchany castle at Prag 737	Institutions, evolution of 1121
desenestration of Slavata at 745	Instruments, legal. See Docu-
Hunefer, papyrus of 47	MENTS
Hungarian legal system 1125	
Hungary, Romanesque law in 1035	Insurance policies at Genoa 884
Hus, John, rebellion of 744	International law, influence of
Hussein, emir of Mecca 543	Church on 956
college of, in Persia 589	International Law Association,
Hyojoshu court in Japan 476	maritime law codified by 921
Hyperides, speech of, at trial of	International Maritime Commit-
Phryne 326	tee 921
Hyvreithu Huwel Dda, code of	Irak, kingdom of 545
King Howel the Good 700	Irish Free State, Supreme Court
Ψ	of
Ι	Irish legal system. See Keltic
Ibn Jiluwi, judge in Nejd 627	Legal System
Ibn Saud, sultan of Nejd, his	Irnerius' lectures on law at
style of justice 625	Bologna 983

Isfahan, college of Hussein at	589	the Tokugawa dynasty, and	
Isidore, Decretals of	935	Iyeyasu the founder -	
Islam as a religion	535	Three centuries of peace—	100
as a legal system	542	Commercial development.	1 80
Isle of Man, proclamation of laws		legal development under the	103
in the	828	Supreme Court	481
Italy, codification in	1033	laws not published—Handbooks	
Romanesque law in. See Ro-		of instruction for magis-	
MANESQUE LEGAL SYSTEM		trates — Trial methods—	
Ito, Count, Japanese statesman	521	Oka the famous judge—	400
Ivan III, in Russia	772	Local village codes	483
•	773	conciliation before litigation—	
Ivan IV, the Terrible, in Russia	110	Parties' settlement record	
Ives, St., patron of the legal pro-	050	of A. D. 1779	489
fession	958	Development of law by judicial	
Iyeyasu, Japanese legislator	480	precedents — The three	
7		jurisdictions — The Su-	
J		preme Court-Rules of	
Jagannatha, rules of, for convey-		procedure — Revision by	
ancing	223	reference from the trial	
digest of, on capacity to convey		judge—Record of a part-	
Jalo, Arab judge at	629	nership lawsuit—Use of	
Japan, Romanesque law in		precedents—Supreme	
JAPANESE LEGAL SYSTEM (Ch.		Court opinion on survival	503
VIII)		of liability	CICKS
immigrant races	461	Japan opened to foreign com- merce—Revolution and a	
laws of Shotoku Taishi-Con-	TOI	written Constitution —	
fucian morality the basis	463	New codes and old institu-	
	400	tions	520
later codes—Early conveyanc- ing—Rule of the palace			111
intellectuals — The Fuji-		Jeremiah, trial of	111
wara family—Transfer of		Jerome, St., inventor of Glagolite script	760
power to the military		Jerusalem, fall of	115
barons	465	trial of Jesus at	418
Yoritomo, founder of the feudal		Jesus, as a boy in the Temple	115
Regency	475	trial of	418
Code of Jo-yei—The Supreme		Jethro, father-in-law of Moses.	109
Court	476	advises Moses to appoint	
civil war again	479	iudges	109

Jettison in sea law	902	of new Supreme Court, in	
Jewish. See Hebrew		China	198
Joan of Arc, trial of	954	materials used for records in	
Johannes Andreae, professor of		India	216
canon law	947	Siamese court records	217
John, King, and Magna Carta, in		opinion of English court on	
Welsh law	708	Hindu law	268
humbled by Innocent III	953	Greek record, of a Roman will	
Johnson, Dr., at Staple Inn	1084	case	424
Johore, sultan of	633	of a Roman prescription case	426
Jones, Sir William, in India	270	earliest Roman civil judgment	384
Josephus, comments on Hebrew		Perpetual Edict of Julian	422
system	112	on a trust deed, in Islamic law	566
Josiah, king, reading the law	132	in lawsuit of Abd-al-Kader v.	
Judah, famous rabbi	119	Mohammed	594
Judaism as a nomistic religion	283	in lawsuit of Burekka's Heirs	
at the time of Mohammed	537	v. Ahmad, etc	609
Judges, in Egypt	12	Irish judgment in Finn v. Goll	676
among early Hebrews	109	Irish judgment in St. Colum-	
at Chinese trial177	, 198	ba's case	676
as teachers in Hebrew system	114	Irish judgment in the sheep-	
in Islamic justice	578	trespass case	678
Con also Company Type or the Company		Irish judgments of Caratnia	680
See, also, Court; Judgment; Procedure: Trial		last Brehon opinion	715
PROCEDURE; I RIAL		of Libussa at Prag	738
Judgment, in Egypt, given by		at Brünn in Bohemia	739
handing emblem to party	13	at Krakow, in Poland	747
in Egyptian court record	32	of early maritime courts	906
in boundary suit, in Meso-		of Innocent III	949
potamia	73	of Coccinus, dean of the Rota	939
lawsuit over a will, in Meso-		opinion of Bartolus on the	
potamia	75	wine-sale statute	996
lawsuit over purchase of land,		opinion of Carpzov	1018
in Mesopotamia	77	Year-Book cases in England	1072
lawsuit over heirship, in Mcso-	•••	Sec, also, Courts; Litiga-	•
	79	TION; PROCEDURE;	
potamia	10		
lawsuit over partnership, in	72	Judgment of the Dead, papyrus showing	47
Mesopotamia	14		-21
opinions of old Supreme Court,	100	Judicial system. See Courts;	
in China	180	JUDGES	

Julian Basilica	406	Kadushin, rabbi, in New York	130
Julian, the sophist	415	Kamatari, early Japanese legis-	
the Roman judge	420	lator	473
perpetual edict of	422	Kaneko Kentaro, law professor	
Julius Caesar, conquest of Gaul	057	in Japan	522
by	657 662	Kano, Islamic justice at	030
description of the Druids by Jurisconsult, in Roman republi-	002	Karnak, hall of justice at	39
can period	396	Kasimir III, king of Poland	746
	550	Kasimir IV, king of Poland	750
See, also, LAWYERS	944	Kedah, Sultan of	633 690
Juris utriusque doctor, degree of Jury trial at Athens291		Kells, Book of, in Ireland	บยบ
at Rome407		KELTIC LEGAL SYSTEM (Ch. X)	
in Charlemagne's capitulary	839	Conquest of Gaul by Julius	
in Germanic law	853	Caesar	657
Jushichi Kempo Code in Japan	463	Two types of Kelts-Political	
Jus Regale Montanorum at		instability — Survival of	
Brünn	741	the legal system in Wales	
Justice, court of. See Courts		and Ireland	659
(place of Justice); LAWYERS;		Druids as judges and reposi-	
PROCEDURE; TRIAL		tories of the unwritten	
philosophy of, in Egypt	13	law — Carnac monuments	44.4
in early Japan	465	—Druid justice	661
Justiciar, in Norman England,		Extirpation of the Druids	800
also prime minister	12	Stages of Irish legal history	009
Justinian's Digest, compilation of	444	Primitive conditions	071
influence of, in Welsh law	700	King Cormac the legislator—	
influence of, in Bohemian law	742	the Assembly at Tara	673
influence of, in Yugoslavic law	758	Judgments of the Brehons	676
anecdote of the Rhodian sea-		St. Pathric brings letters—The	
law in879		customs recorded	080
used by Bracton994,		Irish leadership in literature	
revival of study of	981 443	and learning	689
Justinian, period of	444 444	The Irish law-books—the Sen-	
compiler of Digest and Code	777	chus Mor—Law of distress,	
K		and of damage by pigs—	200
Kaaba in Mecca	536	Script of the law-books The Welsh law-books—Code of	690
Kadi in Islamic law, as notary.	<i>5</i> 69	Howel the Good — The	
education of	575	triads	699
CHECKERCKE CE	0,0	W14U2.,	U00

Contrast between Keltic and		Kublai Khan, laws of	160
English legal ideas —		Kurohira Village v. Ontake Vil-	
James Lynch's Case	704	lage, case of, in Japan	496
Llewellyn the Great-Magna		,,,,,,,,	-00
Carta saves Welsh law-		L	
Henry VIII extirpates it	707	ь	
Irish law abolished by James I		La Fargue family, tilling the same	
-Causes for its overthrow		land since Charlemagne	841
-The Curse of Tara	713	Lafif, or inquest of neighborhood	
Daniel O'Connell and the re-	_	repute, in Mohammedan	•
peal - The Irish Free		law	593
State, and the Irish Chief		Land, title to, in China	174
Court of 1924	719	See, also, DEEDS; DOCUMENTS	
Kennedy, Hugh, Chief Justice of		Land transfer record in Greece	347
the Irish Supreme Court	722	Lanfranc, prime minister of Wil-	
Kerensky, provisional govern-		liam the Conqueror836,	1061
ment in Russia	797	Langdell revives mootings in	
Khalil, treatise of, in Islamic law	555	legal education	1069
Khnem-hotep, Egyptian writer	15	Language, Cuneiform, in Meso-	
Kief, in early Russian history	768	potamia	60
Kikuchi Takeo, law professor in	_	Aramean, in Mesopotamia	60
Japan	522	Sanskrit and Pali, in India	216
King, as the fountain of justice.		Greek, used for Roman law in	
See Courts; Lugislation;		Egypt394	, 424
PROCEDURE: TRIALS		Arabic, in Africa and Asia	639
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		Catalan, in Barcelona sea code	886
Knossos, throne of Minos at	337	Latin, for Germanic deeds	858
Koberger, edition of Corpus Juris		of Hague Rules of 1921	922
Romani	994	See, also, SCRIPT	
Kohler, scholar in Comparative	****	Laocoon, statue of, made by	
Law	1121	Rhodian artist	880
Konarski, Stanislav, jurist of Po-	200	Latin, as language of Germanic	
land	752	deeds	858
Konin Code in Japan	466	Law-book, style of, in China	187
Koran, the first source of Is-	*	See, also, TREATISES; LEGIS-	
lamic law	545	LATION	
Kotoku, Code of Emperor, in	405	Law men in Scandinavia	817
Japan	465	Law speakers in Scandinavia	817
Krakow, University of, founded	746	-	OTI
Cloth Merchants' Hall at	749	Lawsuits. See LAWYERS; LITI-	
Kremlin, in Moscow	772	GATION	

Lawyers, in Egypt	30	the medressch, or college	
in China	178	mosque, as a place of	589
jurisconsult in Roman republi-		revival of law studies at Bo-	
can period	396	logna	983
advocate or orator in Roman		methods of the Commentators	994
early period	398	methodus Noodti	1014
jurisconsult in Roman imperial		Vacarius in England	1007
period	419	mos Gallicus	1011 1062
in medieval Japan	485	in England in the 1100's at the Inns of Court	1068
in modern Japan	521	Blackstone's lectures at Oxford	
in Mohammedan law	562	Law school at Litchfield, con-	100%
in revived Roman law	996	necticut	1099
in medieval Russia	787	Colonial lawyers educated at	1000
at the Inns of Court	1064	the Inns of Court	1098
influence of a professional class		Legal science, founded in Roman	
on legal systems	1108	imperial cra	443
See, also, LITIGATION; PRO-		Legislation (including codes, de-	
CEDURE; TRIALS		crees, etc.)	
Lease of land in Greece	348	(Egyptian)	
Leather, use of, for books and		Menes, earliest law-giver	17
records	546	Harmhab	18
Lebar Aicle, the earliest Irish law-			217
book	686	(Mesopolamian)	٠.
Lech, leader of the earliest Polish		Sumerian Code,	84
settlement	736	Hammurabi Code	86
Lectures on revived Roman law	983	Assyrian Code	90
at the Inns of Court	1068	(Chinese)	
by Blackstone at Oxford,	1094	philosophy of148	
Legal education		dates of earliest	158
at Rome	420	Code of Chow	158
in Judea	115	Code of Tang	159
Quintilian the first official pro-		of Timur	160
fessor of	434	of Tsing	162 188
Cicero's mode of	402	by imperial decrees of new era	194
in Japan	521	constitution of 1923	195
in Islamic law, Turkish system	UZI		190
of	573	(Greek)	00*
	573 588	records of	335
in other regions	ರಿಕರ	Gortyna	340

Athenian method of impeachment for, unconstitutional(Roman)	344	Code of Yaroslav the Just, in Russia code commissions, in Russia Svod Zakonov, in Russia	770 789 795
Twelve Tables	374	(Maritime)	
Senate resolution De Bacchanalibus Lex Julia Municipalis Lex Coloniae Genetivae Juliae Perpetual Edict of Julian. Code of Justinian (Japanese) Lushighi Kompa Code	376 377 380 422 444	Rhodian sea law Amalfi sea law Consulado del Mar at Barcelona Oleron sea law Hansa sea law Malay sea law National maritime codes	904 918
Jushichi Kempo Code Taikwa Code	463 466	Corpus juris canonici	951
Taiho CodeYoro Code	466 466	Codex juris canonici (Papal)	965
Konin Code	466	Decretals of Isidore	935
Jo-yei Code	476	Valentinian III, decree of	937
Code of 1615	484	Decretum of Gratian	944
Code of 1790	483 521	Decretals of Gregory IX Statutes of Henry VIII	947 963
	021		000
(Slavic)		(Germanic)	
Brünn Book of Rights, in Bohemia Jus Regale Montanorum at	739	Lex Salica Edict of the Lombards Fuero Juzgo of the West	83 <i>5</i> 836
Brünn	741	Goths	838
Majestas Carolina in Bo-	743	Gulathing Code in Scandi-	
charter of Wislica in Poland	746	navialaw codes of Dax, Harlem,	838
statute of Nieszawa in Po-	120	Montpellier, and Teruel	842
land	750		GIA
of Radom in Poland	750	(Romanesque)	
law code of Spalato, in Dal-		•	1027
matialaw code of Verbenik, in	758	Codes of Europe and Latin	1005
Croatia	761	America1033, Leiden, Senate Hall at the Uni-	TASR
law code of Stefan Dushan,	101	versity of	1012
in Serbia	762	Lex Coloniae Genetivae Juliae	380

Lex Julia Municipalis	377	Lots, casting of, in Russian pro-	
Lex Parieti Faciendo	390	cedure	780
Lex Salica	835	Louis IX of France, dispensing	
Liberum Veto, principle of, in		justice	662
Poland	750	holding court in Paris	1002
Libraries in Islamic civilization	540 ·	Louis XIV of France, maritime	
Libussa, judgment of	738	code of	915
Lincoln's Inn	1084	in the Palace of Justice at Paris	1004
Lion's mouth in Ducal Palace at		Louisiana, Romanesque law in	1035
Venice	884	Lübeck, meeting-place of the	
Literate and illiterate races	653	Hansa League	898
Litigation, written pleadings in,		Lucian, dialogue by, on the	
Egyptian	30	Double Indictment	302
court record in	32	Lu Li, in Chinese Code	162
Mes v. Khay, in Egypt	34	Lynch, the Irish judge, executes	
in Burma	233	his own son	706
over rural rights, in Japan	496	Lynx, Academy of, inscription of	,
over a partnership, in Japan	507	Gortyna at	340
over a money claim, in Japan	514	Lysias, the orator	325
lawsuit of Abd-al-Kader v.		Lysias, the otator	OGO
Mohammed	594		
Widnammed	004		
in early Germanic law	818	M	
in early Germanic lawlawsuit of Mord v. Flosi	818	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of jus-	10
in early Germanic law	818	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice	13
in early Germanic law	818	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice feather of, in Judgment of the	
in early Germanic law	818 820	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice feather of, in Judgment of the Dead	48
in early Germanic law	818	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice feather of, in Judgment of the Dead MacArt, Cormac, the Irish king	48 673
in early Germanic law	818 820 1079	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice	48 673 228
in early Germanic law	818 820	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice	48 673 228 224
in early Germanic law	818 820 1079 708	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice feather of, in Judgment of the Dead MacArt, Cormac, the Irish king Madjapahit, kingdom of Magadha script in India in Philippines	48 673 228
in early Germanic law	818 820 1079	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice	48 673 228 224 227
in early Germanic law	818 820 1079 708 700	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice	48 673 228 224 227 739
in early Germanic law	818 820 1079 708	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice	48 673 228 224 227 739 750
in early Germanic law	818 820 1079 708 700 315	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice feather of, in Judgment of the Dead MacArt, Cormac, the Irish king Madjapahit, kingdom of Magadha script in India in Philippines Magdeburg, source of Germanic commercial law in Bohemia in Poland Magistrate, in China, authority	48 673 228 224 227 739 750
in early Germanic law	1079 708 700 315 328	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice feather of, in Judgment of the Dead MacArt, Cormac, the Irish king Madjapahit, kingdom of Magadha script in India in Philippines Magdeburg, source of Germanic commercial law in Bohemia in Poland Magistrate, in China, authority of	48 673 228 224 227 739 750
in early Germanic law	1079 708 700 315 328 352	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice feather of, in Judgment of the Dead MacArt, Cormac, the Irish king Madjapahit, kingdom of Magadha script in India in Philippines Magdeburg, source of Germanic commercial law in Bohemia in Poland Magistrate, in China, authority of Magna Carta, annulled by In-	48 673 228 224 227 739 750
in early Germanic law	1079 708 700 315 328 352 817	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice feather of, in Judgment of the Dend MacArt, Cormac, the Irish king Madjapahit, kingdom of Magadha script in India in Philippines Magdeburg, source of Germanic commercial law in Bohemia in Poland Magistrate, in China, authority of Magna Carta, annulled by Innocent III	48 673 228 224 227 739 750 146
in early Germanic law	1079 708 700 315 328 352 817 836	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice feather of, in Judgment of the Dend MacArt, Cormac, the Irish king Madjapahit, kingdom of Magadha script in India in Philippines Magdeburg, source of Germanic commercial law in Bohemia in Poland Magistrate, in China, authority of Magna Carta, annulled by Innocent III preserves Welsh law	48 673 228 224 227 739 750 146 954 708
in early Germanic law	1079 708 700 315 328 352 817	Maat, in Egypt, goddess of justice feather of, in Judgment of the Dend MacArt, Cormac, the Irish king Madjapahit, kingdom of Magadha script in India in Philippines Magdeburg, source of Germanic commercial law in Bohemia in Poland Magistrate, in China, authority of Magna Carta, annulled by Innocent III	48 673 228 224 227 739 750 146

Malas Chu IV.			
Maine, Sir Henry, on Irish legal		of Arabia	534
history	716	of Islamic regions, A. D. 900	539
the apostle of Comparative		of Islamic law sects	554
	1121	of present Islamic regions	640
Maitland's comment on Domes-		of literate regions in Europe,	
day Book	1056	A. D. 50	656
on taught law	1081	of Keltic race settlements	661
Majestas Carolina, code of King		of Ireland showing Tara	675
Charles IV, in Bohemia	743	of Slavic regions	734
Malay sea law	904	of Russia	767
Malayan, immigrant race in		of Germanic migrations	832
Japan	461	of Germanic sway	834
Malekite sect in Islamic law	554	of the mosaic of jurisdictions,	
Malesherbes, statue of, in Paris		A. D. 1200	842
Man, Isle of, proclamation of	1000	of settlements along the Medi-	
laws in the	828	terranean, B. C. 500	877
Manchus, different from Chinese	141	of the shift of maritime code	
Mansfield, Lord, at the Inner	TAT	making	901
Temple	1084	of foreign scaports of United	
helps to make English law	100=	States Shipping Board	919
cosmopolitan	1094	of the Church's jurisdiction,	
Mantua, Vacarius comes to Eng-	TOUT	A. D. 1200	934
land from	1062	of the shift of primacy in	
	1002	Roman law studies	1009
Manu, Hindu law-giver, com- pared with Menes of Egypt	18	of Romanesque legal system	1040
as authority in Burma	228	of the Inns of Court	1065
as author of Brahman laws	247	of the Anglican legal system	1107
law-book of, discovered by Sir	421	of the three world systems	1108
	270	of present-day legal	
Wm. Jones	828	systems	-1146
Manx law	040	Marathon, temple of Themis near	289
Map		Maritime law, influence on Ger-	
of Egypt	10	manic law	862
of Mesopotamia	58	MARITIME LEGAL SYSTEM (Ch.	
of Palestine	102	XIII)	
of China	140	· ·	077
of India	210	Egyptians and Phoenicians	875
of Greece	286	Rhodian law	880
of Alexander's conquests	360	Code of Amalfi	880 882
of the Roman Empire	872	Venice and Genoa	
of Japan	460	Barcelona—Consulado del Mar	885

Laws of Oleron-Oak Book of	Medresseh colleges in Islamic	
Southampton 893	law	589
Sea laws of Wisby-Hansa		1100
Shipping Ordinance-	Menes, earliest Egyptian law-	
Shift of the centre of code	giver	17
making from east to west	Mes v. Khay, lawsuit of	34
and north 899	Mesopotamia, invaders from, in	
Unity of evolution—Rules for	Egypt	12
jettison, compared 902	Mesopotamian Legal System	
Mariners' self-government 904	(Ch. II)	
Court judgments - Legislative	Babylonia and Assyria — Their	
process in the Hansa Or-	mixed stocks	59
dinances 906	Development of literature and	
French Marine Ordinance -	commerce-Cuneiform rec-	
other national codes 915	ords of commerce and law	60
York-Antwerp Rules - Hague	Deed of storehouse-Warranty	
Rules of 1921 920	deed-Stone landmark-	
the Bill of Lading as an inter-	Marriage-settlement	63
national Common Law of	Commercial transactions-	
the Sea 923	Promissory note payable	
Market-place at Athens, trial in 319	to bearer - Banking rec-	
Marriage, contract of, in Egypt 26	ords—Partnership records	(39)
deed of settlement of, in	Judicial system-Judgment in	
Mesopotamia 67	a boundary suit-Lawsuit	
in China 181	over a will—Action for un-	
of Jews in 1800's	paid purchase money -	
Maximian, anecdote of, at Spalato 758	Action by a widow claim-	
Maximilian, Emperor, establishes	ing land—Petition of an	
Imperial Chamber of Jus-	accused under arrest	73
tice862, 1015	Legislation—Sumerian Code—	
Mayas, legal system of the 1125	Parable of the prodigal	
McDurnan, Book of, in Ireland 677	son—Hammurabi Code—	
Meath, king of 674	Codes of Hammurabi, As-	
Mecca, headquarters of Islam 536	sur, and Deuteronomy	
Medieval Jewish Law 123	compared	84
Medina, the city sacred to Mo-	Daniel and the handwriting on	
hammed	the wall—Fall of Babylon	92
Mediterranean, sea commerce of	Methodus Noodti in Romanesque	
the 876	law	1014

Mexicans, legal system of the ancient	Sayings and Acts of Moham- med—Sayings on the law	
Middle Temple of the Inns of	of succession	548
Court 1083	The commentators—Zaid Ibn	
Middleton, American colonist in	Ali—Sidi Khalil's Code,	
the Inns of Court 1083	on sales, bankruptcy, part-	
Migration of the Germanic tribes 831	nership—Opinions on legal	
Milton's epithet for Selden 1091	cases—Theoretic treatises	552
Minamoto Yoritomo, medieval	Conveyancing—Deed of Trust	
legislator in Japan 475	-Inheritance—The long- est deed in the world	565
Ming dynasty, Code of 160	Development of a professional	<i>5</i> 00
Minos, king of Crete, compared	class	573
with Menes of Egypt 17	Shaikh-ul-Islam — Mufti and	0.0
first Greek law-giver 337	Cadi-Judge and Coun-	
	sellor - Divorce suit at	
Mirror of Saxony	Tunis	578
Mishnah, a part of the Talmud. 115	Legal Education — Harun-ar-	
· -	Rashid—Colleges	587
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	Example of a lawsuit record in	ma.d
sayings of, as a source of law 548	A. D. 1916	591
Mohammedan law in India213, 266	The Divan, or personal justice	614
in Serbia	of the ruler	014
world's population influenced by	Justice in Arabia—Judge in	
	Libya—Courts in Nigeria — Sultan of Ruanda —	
MOHAMMEDAN LEGAL SYSTEM	Justice in Annam, Persia,	
(Ch. IX)	Afghanistan	620
Arabia awakened by Moham- med — Mecca — Islam an	Modern Turkey and Persia-	
all-inclusive system of life	Occidentalization of the	• *
-Spread of Islam-Lead-	law-Conservation of ra-	
ership in science and arts	cial ideas	637
-Cordoba, the finest capi-	Mollah, in Islamic law, education	
tal in Europe-Decline of	of	575
Islam-Stages of its legal	Mongols in India	213
history	Monjusho court in Japan	475
Law a part of religion—Sources	Monks as conveyancers	858
of law 543	Monolithic remains in Keltic re-	
The Koran 545	gions	662

Montenegro. See SLAVIC LEGAL SYSTEM		Mukhtasar of Khalil.	555
	342	Munster, King of	674
Moore, Tom, in the Middle Tem-		N	
Moots at the Inns of Court 10)83)68 368	Naib, in Islamic law, education of Nakatomi Kamatari, early Japa-	575
•	80	nese legislator	473
	65	Napoleon, Code of, in Poland	753
	69	in Russia	797
Mos Gallicus, in Romanesque		in France and elsewhere	1027
)11	Nashchokin, chancellor of Russia	786
Italicus, in Romanesque law 10	009	Nationalism, in Europe, as af-	120
Noodti, in Romanesque law 10)14	fecting Jewish system	130
Moscow, the Kremlin 7	773	as affecting sea law	914 1022
Cathedral of St. Basil 7	773	as affecting Romanesque law Nations, or student guilds, at	1042
Grand Square	777	medieval law schools	988
Granovitaya Palace 7	792		352
Palace of the Supreme Court 7	796	Naxos, money loan at	004
Moses, at the Court of Pharaoh 1	103	Negotiable instrument, in Meso- potamia	69
receives the Tables of the Law	105	•	UĐ
appoints judges for the He-		See, also, COMMERCIAL LAW	
	109	Nejd, sultan of, justice done by	625
Mosque, of Abderrahman, at		the	
	541	replaces King Hussein	545
	548	Nemesis, statue of, in temple of	289
-	572	Themis	1012
	588	Netherlands, Romanesque law in	
	589	codification in	1033
	589	New Zealand. See Anglican Legal System	
			= 0.
	589	Nicholas I, emperor of Russia	794
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	589	Nieszawa, Statute of, in Poland	750
	640	Nigeria, Islamic justice in	630
Mufti, in Islamic law, education		Nile, valley of	10
	575	Nineveh, a centre for Mesopo-	
status of	585	tamia	59

Njal, Burnt, saga of	Opinion, of Supreme Court, in China
motto of Dumoulin 1022	
Nomistic religions 283	22 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2
Nomogenetics, science of 1121	of Japanese Supreme Court 514
Nomology, scope of 1120	of Mohammedan counsel and
Nomoscopy, science of 1120	Supreme Court 593
Nomothetics, science of 1120	of Coccinus, dean of the Rota, 939
Noodt, Romanesque jurist in the	of Bartolus, the jurisconsult 996
Netherlands 1014	
Normans, their instinct for law	of English judges in Year-Books 1072
and order 1061	occi amoi longesi long-
Norse morality 818	MENTS
Northmen in early Russia 768	Oration on the Crown, Demos-
Norway. See GERMANIC LEGAL	thenes'
System	Orator, See LAWYERS
Romanesque law in 1038	Oratory, teacher of, suing for his
Notaries, in China 178	fees 323
in Mohammedan law 569	art of, in Greece 324
"Nullus clericus sine causidicus" 1062	Ordeal, in West Africa 48
	in India 264
0	in Germanic law 858
	Ordinances of Bilbao 918
Oak Book of Southampton 893	Ordonnance de la Marine 915
Oak trees, Germanic assembly	Orestes, trial of, at Athens 322
meeting under 85	Urme on Justice in India 209
Oath, trial by, in Germanic law 85	S Osiris, sun god and great judge 48
O'Connell, Daniel, calls a mass	Ottawa Supreme Court at 1100
meeting at Tara 71	
at Lincoln's Inn 108	L'
Odin, the All-Father 81	
Official gazette, in China 18	
Ogham, the early Irish runes 68	•
Oka Tadasuke, Japanese magis-	of
trate 48	
O'Leary, king, in Ireland 68	•
Oleg the Wise, in Russia 76	
Oleron, sea law of	
Olympia, temple at 35	
Omar, khalif, prepares standard	records
text of the Koran 54	6 Pandects of Justinian 445

Papal law, influence on Germanic law	862	Rise of nationalism undermines the Church's political au- thority—The Council of	
Papal (or Canon) Legal Sys- tem (Ch. XIV)		Trent—The statutes of Henry VIII—Absorption	
The carly claim of universal jurisdiction for St. Peter's successor — Extension of the Church's rule from the Balkans to Greenland The judicial and legislative	935	of the Papal jurisdiction by national courts and legislatures Codification of the Papal Regu- lations in 1917—The Co- dex Juris Canonici	961 965
system — The Cardinal		Paper, use of, for books and records	546
Chancellor — The Sacra Romana Rota—An Opin-		Papinian, the counsellor Papyrus, of domesday book in	426
ion by Coccinus — The Consistory and the Con-		Egypt	14 32
gregations	937	of Hunefer, showing judgment of the dead	32 47
sources—The Decretum of Gratian—The rise of Can-		Greek records of Roman pro- ceedings, in	424
on Law as a system— Doctor Johannes Andreae	942	Paris, palace of Justice at	1002
The Decretals of Pope Gregory IX — A Decretal invali-		Parthenon, statue of Athena in the	321
dating a usurious mort- gage—A Decretal regulat-		Partnership, instruments, in Mesopotamia principles of, in Mohammedan	70
ing criminal procedure	946	law	559
The Corpus Juris Canonici- Pope Innocent III, the		Pathric, St., brings Christianity to Ireland reduces Irish customs to writ-	087
great legislator—Culmina- tion of the Church's sway		ingseeks to suppress the blood	687
under Innocent III	951	feud	704
The Church courts—Their ex-		Paul preaches on the Areopagus	323
tensive and progressive in-		tried before Festus	448
fluence — St. Ives, the		Pausimachos, lawsuit by heirs of	315
Church judge and patron		Pegu in Burma	233
saint of the legal profes-	055	Penal law, in China	152
sion	955	Pendennis at the Inns of Court	1088

Penia, dean of the Rota 939	Pictograph, in Egypt 20
Penn, William, at Lincoln's Inn 1084	deciphered 30
Pennsylvania, lawyers from the	Pig, shouting at a, in Irish law 694
Inns of Court in 1098	Pilate, trial of Jesus before 418
Pentateuch, period of 105	Pius X appoints a code commis-
People's law-books, in Germanic	sion
law 851	Plea of not guilty, in Egypt 48
Perera, trial of, in China 155	Pleadings, written, in Egypt 30
Pericles, addressing the assembly	See, also, PROCEDURE; TRIAL
at Athens	Plowden in the Middle Temple 1083
engages Phidias the sculptor 319	Pnyx, hill of, at Athens 319
Perjury in India 265	Poland. See SLAVIC LEGAL SYS-
Perpetual Edict of Julian 422	TEM
Persia, invaders from, in Egypt 12	Political system as affecting legal
in India	evolution 1127
college of Hussein in 589	Pontifex maximus, as juriscon-
Islamic justice in 635	sult
occidentalization of law in 637	the Pope as 935
Personal law among the Ger-	Population of the three world
manics	systems
Peru, legal system of the Incas in 1125	Portalis, collaborator in the Code
Peter of Blois, on legal studies in	Napoleon
England	Portia, role of, illustrates status
***************************************	of jurist
Peter the Great, tortures his sister Sophia	Post, scholar in Comparative Law 1121
	Pothier, professor and judge in
COT CALL OIL THE CONTRACT OF T	1 (ithee; i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i
appoints a codifying commis-	Practicians, school of the, in re-
photo:	AIACCT TCOLLEGE TO THE TOTAL T
T tite (coard) menig an angli lane and the coard	Praetor, judgment of, in Greek
Moses and Aaron at the court	script in Egypartition
of 103	as judge at the same
Phidias, trial of, at Athens 319	Montali, in Direction
Philip, Archbishop, in Russia 778	Trag, custic of St. Tues-
Philosophy of justice, in Egyptian	III described a constant of the constant of th
system	execution of Budovec in mar-
in Chinese system143, 148	Rec-place of
Phoenicians, masters of the Medi-	Serbian law manuscripts at 700
terranean	
Phryne, trial of 326	Russia 770

Precedents, use of, in Hebrew		influence of canon law on	
system 1	17	European	956
in Greek system 3	314	See, also, Courts; Jung-	
in Roman system 4	132	MENTS; TRIALS	
in Japanese system 5	514		84
in Mohammedan system562, 5	ana -	Prodigal Son, parable of the	
in maritime system 9	906	Professors of law at Bologna	983
	071	tombs of the	991
Priests, as judges under Hebrew		Promissory note in Mesopotamia	69
system109, 1	110	Proof. See PROCEDURE	
See, also, Judges		Protagoras, anecdote of, suing	000
Prime minister, in Egypt, also		for his fees	323
chief justice	12	Puteolis, contract to build a	000
Prince of Wales, creation of title		gateway at	389
	712	Pyramids of Egypt	50
Printing, style of, for Justinian's		O	
	991	0 1 7 11	1005
in China	187		1035
Procedure, in Egyptian courts	39	Quintilian, the teacher of advo-	10.1
in Babylonian lawsuit	77	cates	434
of trial court in China	177	R	
	177 233	R	
in Burma		Rabbi, as masters of law	114
in Burma	233	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud	114 117
in Burmain village court of India	233 245	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal	117
in Burmain village court of Indiain court of Indian mahara- jah249,	233 245	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution	117 1127
in Burma	233 245 253	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting logal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland	117
in Burma	233 245 253	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the	117 1127 750
in Burma	233 245 253 253 253	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting logal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple	117 1127 750 1083
in Burma	233 245 253 253 253 257 316	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting logal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites	117 1127 750
in Burma	233 245 253 253 253	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting logal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites perhaps the Pharaoh of the	117 1127 750 1083
in Burma	233 245 253 253 253 257 316 314	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites perhaps the Pharaoh of the Hebrews	117 1127 750 1083
in Burma	233 245 253 253 253 257 316 314 505	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites perhaps the Pharaoh of the Hebrews Ramses III, his domesday book	117 1127 750 1083 20 103
in Burma	233 245 253 253 253 257 316 314	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites perhaps the Pharaoh of the Hebrews Ramses III, his domesday book in Egypt	117 1127 750 1083 20 103 42
in Burma	233 245 253 253 257 316 314 505 591	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites perhaps the Pharaoh of the Hebrews Ramses III, his domesday book in Egypt warrant for trial of treason	117 1127 750 1083 20 103 42 42
in Burma in village court of India in court of Indian mahara- jah	233 245 253 253 257 316 314 505 591	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites perhaps the Pharaoh of the Hebrews Ramses III, his domesday book in Egypt warrant for trial of treason Ravenna, mosaic of Justinian at	117 1127 750 1083 20 103 42
in Burma in village court of India in court of Indian mahara- jah	233 245 253 253 253 257 316 314 505 591 619 780	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites perhaps the Pharaoh of the Hebrews Ramses III, his domesday book in Egypt warrant for trial of treason Ravenna, mosaic of Justinian at Raymond of Pennafort, compiler	117 1127 750 1083 20 103 42 42 443
in Burma in village court of India in court of Indian mahara- jah	233 245 253 253 257 316 314 505 591	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites perhaps the Pharaoh of the Hebrews Ramses III, his domesday book in Egypt warrant for trial of treason Ravenna, mosaic of Justinian at Raymond of Pennafort, compiler of the Decretals	117 750 1083 20 103 42 443 947
in Burma	233 245 253 253 257 316 314 505 591 619 780 818	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites perhaps the Pharaoh of the Hebrews Ramses III, his domesday book in Egypt warrant for trial of treason Ravenna, mosaic of Justinian at Raymond of Pennafort, compiler of the Decretals Records, of law students' guilds	117 1127 750 1083 20 103 42 423 443 947 988
in Burma in village court of India in court of Indian mahara- jah	233 245 253 253 253 257 316 314 505 591 619 780	Rabbi, as masters of law mentioned in the Talmud Race stock, as affecting legal evolution Radom, Statute of, in Poland Raleigh, Sir Walter, in the Middle Temple Ramses II, treaty with Hittites perhaps the Pharaoh of the Hebrews Ramses III, his domesday book in Egypt warrant for trial of treason Ravenna, mosaic of Justinian at Raymond of Pennafort, compiler of the Decretals	117 750 1083 20 103 42 443 947

Rector, or captain, of students'	Transactional instruments —
guilds 990	Contract to build a gate-
Red Square in Moscow 778	way, B. C. 105-Deed
Rekhmire, king's instructions to	from Dacia — Testament
chief justice	from Egypt 389
inscription on tomb of 39	Lay tribunals—The advocate
Release of a Jewish creditor to an	-Cicero-Essay on argu-
Englishman 126	mentation 396
Religious Systems of Law, con-	The court-houses—Jury trials 406
trasted with secular 283	The praetor—Trial Methods 408
	Development of science of law 419
respublication or ordination of the second	Julian, the judge—The Per-
Revillout, scholar in Compara-	petual Edict-Records of
	decisions
Revolutionary Tribunal at Paris 1004	Ulpian and Papinian, the coun-
Rhodes as a center of sea law 880	sellors-Opinion rendered
Rhuddlan, statute of 711	by a counsellor—Case law 426
Ri, or King, in Ireland 674	Quintilian, the teacher-Trea-
Richard the Lionhearted, as	tise on the Education of
author of the Laws of Oleron 893	the Advocate 434
Riyad, justice at, by the sultan	Gaius, the jurist—The Insti-
of Nejd 625	tutes - Dawn of legal
Roman judgment in Greek lan-	science 437
guage in Egypt 28	Justinian at Byzantium—Com-
Roman law replaces Egyptian	pilation of the Digest 443
law 49	Italy occupied by the Ger-
replaces Jewish law 105	manic tribes—Disappear-
ROMAN LEGAL SYSTEM (Ch. VII)	ance of Roman Law in the
•	West 446
Roman instinct for law and	Romanesque law, in Siam 242
order—Territorial expan-	adopted in Japan 523
sion 373	in Islamic countries 637
The Twelve Tables—Public in-	influence of, in Bohemian law 742, 743
scription of laws City	influence of, in Polish law 747
ordinance for highway	influence of, on Yugoslavic law 758
regulation, B. C. 45 —	influence on Germanic law 862
Colonial city ordinance for	studied in early England 1062
court procedure 374	rivalry with English law in
Earliest civil judgment, in a	England
houndary suit 384	population influenced by 1108

	Rouen, court-house at 1000 Roumania, Romanesque law in 1035
	Ruadan, Bishop, curses Tara 717
981	Ruanda, Islamic justice in 632
	Runes, among the Germanics 830
983	in Ireland 687
	Russell, Charles, in the Middle
	Temple
986	TEM Romanesque law in 1035
	Russkaya, Pravda, Code of, in
991	Russia
	Russia
994	S
	S
	Sachsenspiegel (Mirror of Saxony) 849
999	Sacra Romana Rota 937
	Saga of Burnt Njal 819
1007	St. Columba, judgment in copy-
	right case of 676
1000	missionary success of 689
1012	St. Gall, monastery of, manu-
	scripts at
	St. George, Bank of, at Genoa 884
	St. Ives, patron saint of the legal
1015	profession
	St. Pathric. See PATHRIC
	St. Peter, bishop of Rome, the successor of 935
1021	St. Vaclav, castle of, at Prag 736
	Saladin the sultan 589
1022	Sale, principles of, in Mohamme-
	dan law
1027	Salic Code
	Salle des Pas Perdus, at Paris 1004
	Samuel, story of Absalom in the
1033	book of
1038	Sanhedrin, as court of trials for
30	Hebrew people
937	San Stefano, square of, at Bologna 985
	983 986 991 994 999 1007 1009 1012 1015 1021 1022 1027 1033 1038 30

Sanskrit language in India 216	. 270	Magadha, in India	224
Santa Sofia, church of, at Con-			
stantinople	588	tagatog, in Finingines.	227
Sapienza, painting of St. Ives in			339
the	959		545
Sarayevo, Turkish law school at,			545
in Bosnia	763		687
Savigny, German jurist	1018	Irish illuminated690,	699
Saxon Law Script	690		690
Scabini in Germanic law	853		760
Scaevola as jurisconsult	396		762
Scandinavian land rovers in early		See, also, LANGUAGES;	
Russia	768	Runes	
Schoeffen, in Germanic law	853	:: · · •	H
displaced by Roman law jurists	1015		117
Schools of law, in Hebrew system	113		130
at Rome	420	Sea Laws of Gotland, or Wisby	893
See, also, LEGAL EDUCATION		See, also, Maritime Legal System	
Schwabenspiegel (Mirror of		Secular systems of law contrasted	
Swabia)	851	.	283
Science of law in general	1120	Selden, John, eminent in English	200
Science, progress of, in Islam	541	legal scholarship 10	001
Scottish law influenced by Ro-			UUL
manesque law,	1014	Semitic. See HEBREW; MOHAM-	
Script, four kinds of, in Egypt	18	MEDAN	
pictograph, or hieroglyph	20	Senate resolution De Bacchana-	
hieratic	22	libus	376
demotic	24	Senchus Mor, the Irish law-book	687
Greek	28	Sentence, in criminal trial in	
cunciform, in Mesopotamia	60	Egypt	42
Aramean alphabetic	60	See, also, EXECUTION; JUDG-	
Aramaic	107	MENTS	
Hebrew (square)	107		628
Greek (for Hebrew scriptures)	107	Serbia, Romanesque law in 1	
Chinese, early forms	159	· ·	UGO
Tibetan, form of, in China	160	See, also, SLAVIC LEGAL SYSTEM	
on stone tablet in China	191	Serjeant-at-law in the Inns of	a
kinds of, in India	211		.071
Sanskrit, in India	216	Servin, advocate general, death	
pali, in India	216	of 1	.004

Servius Sulpicius, anecdote of Seventeen Maxims of Shotoku Taishi, in Japan	398 463	Budovec, the patriot chief justice — The Defenes- tration — Suppression	
Seville, a city of Mohammedan justice	538	of Bohemian law	744
Shaikh-ul-Islam. Shakespeare's Twelfth Night at the Middle Temple. Shamash, god of law, in Babylon Sheridan in the Middle Temple. Shetar, or Jewish deed. Shield, lawsuit depicted on Achilles'. Shite sect in Islamic law. Shotoku Taishi, early legislator in Japan. Siam, Buddhist law in.	575 1083 86 1083 126 288 554 463 236	Kasimir the Great's Charter of Wislica — Roman- esque law—Court record of Krakow — Germanic mercantile law Constitution of Nieszawa — Poland an oligarchy — The Liberum Veto — Konarski the jurist Partition of Poland—Code Napoleon and Russian law	747 750 753
Sidon as a maritime city	876 670	(III) Yugoslavia	
Silchester, Roman basilica at Sinai, Moses receiving the law on Mount Sitting dharma, in India Slavata, Chief Justice in Bohemia Slaves in early Russia SLAVIC LEGAL SYSTEM (Ch. XI) (I) Bohemia	105 253 744 709	Greek Christianity — Shepherds and mountaineers Romanesque law from Byzantium and Venice — Law code of Spalato — Glagolite script and the law code of Verbenik— Serbian code of Stefan	754
The Checks—Judgment of Libussa, the maiden		Dushan	755
ruler	736	law in the Balkans	763
Germanic mercantile towns —Brünn Book of Rights	1	(IV) Russia	
Court record of Brünn The Jus Regale Montanorum Charles IV and his imported Romanesque	! !	Four periods in Russian legal history Early Germanic rulers — Greek church law from	766
jurists—Majestas Caro- lina	741	Byzantium — Code of Yaroslav the Just	768

Centralized feudalism—Ivan		Stamboul, Suleimanye mosque at	588
the Terrible and his		divan of the sultan at	618
bloodthirsty rule	772	See, also, BYZANTIUM: CON-	
Trial Methods in the 1500's	779	STANTINOPLE	
Tsar Alexis and Chancellor		Staple Inn	1084
Nashchokin — Bureau-		Star Chamber, as place of Jewish	
cracy-Peter the Great		deeds	127
-Futile code commis-		Statutes, English, Magna Carta	708
sions—Catherine's code		12 Edward I (Rhuddlan)	711
plans	785	26 Henry VIII	712
Emperor Nicholas I and		25 Henry VIII	963
Chancellor Speransky—		9 George IV, c. 83 (New South	
the Svod Zakonof code		Wales Act)	1100
 Reforms of judiciary 		Staunton, opinion of Chinese	
organization	794	system	153
Revolution of 1917—Soviet		Steelyard in London	898
codes and justice	797	Stefan Dushan, king of Serbia,	
Snowdon Peak in Wales	660	law code of	762
Socrates, trial of, number of		Stonehenge, monolithic remains	
jurors in	291	of	662
Socrates' speech at	292	Story, Mr. Justice, on the English	
Sokol, castle of, in Serbia	756	common law	1100
Solomon, judgment of, between		Strabo on justice in India	258
the two women	109	Streltsi, execution of the, in	
a parallel in Japan	488	Moscow	779
Solon, system of, at Athens	291	Students of law in medieval	
the law-giver of Athens	342	schools	988
style of laws of	343	See, also, LEGAL EDUCATION	
Sophists, trial of, at Athens	415	Studium generale, or university	985
South Africa, Romanesque law in		Sudan, Islamic justice in the	630
Southampton, Oak Book of	893	Suicide as a mode of execution in	
Soviet Bolshevism in Russia	798	Egypt	
Spain, codification in	1033	as a crime in China	
Spalato, in Dalmatia	758	Suleiman the Magnificent, the	
Speech writer in Greece	324	legislator	
Spenser, Edmund, on Irish		Suleimanye mosque at Stambou	
Customs	. 674	Sumerian race in Mesopotamia.	
Speransky, Count Michael, Rus-		Sunnite sect in Islamic law	
sian legislator	794	Supreme Court. See Courts	į
Square Hebrew, a form of script		Judges	0.4
Sri-Vishaya, Kingdom of	227	Surety, bond by, in Egypt	. 24

Svod Zakonov, the Russian Code 795	Ten Commandments, delivered
Sweden, maritime code of 915	to Moses 100
Romanesque law in 1035	Tennyson at Lincoln's Inn 108-
See, also, GERMANIC LEGAL	Tenos, land transfer record at 34'
System	Tenures, Littleton's treatise on 1079
Switzerland, codification in 1033	Terem Palace, in Moscow 774
See, also, GERMANIC LEGAL	Territorial system of Germanic
System	law 84
Synhedrion. See SANHEDRIN	Terror, Tribunal of the, at Paris 1004
, · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	Teruel, code of
${f T}$	
Tables, Twelve, of Roman law 374	Testament. See WILL
Tablet of Amalfi	Testimony. See PROCEDURE
Tacitus on the status of the	Thackeray, in the Inns of Court 1083
Roman advocate 399	description of life in the Inns of
on the Germanic assembly 818	Court 1088
Tagalog script in Phillipines 227	Themis, goddess of Greek justice 289
Taiho Code in Japan 466	Theobald, Archbishop, legal
Taikwa Code in Japan 466	studies under 106
Talmud, period of the 105	Theocracy, Hebrew government
date of collection of the	as a 11:
translated into national lan-	Theocratic type of justice 28
guages 130	Thor, god of law and order 81
Tan, Chinese legislator 158	Thoth, the scribe in the Here-
Tang dynasty, code of	after 4
Tara, seat of Irish royalty 674	Thousand local law-books, period
statue of St. Pathric at 687	of a 84
cursed by Bishop Ruadan 717	Thurlow at the Inner Temple 108
place of O'Connell's mass meet-	Thutmose III, in Egypt, instruc-
ing 719	tions to chief justice 1
Tarde, his theory of legal evolu-	Tiberius suppresses the Druid
tion	power
Tartar Emperors, in China 160	Tibet, Buddhist law in 22
Ta Tsing Hui Tien Tse Li, law-	Timocrates, law proposed by 34
book in China 188	Timur, code of
Ta Tsing Lu Li, Code of 162	Ting, the Germanic assembly 81
Tehran, chief of police at 633	Ting-stone, on the Hill of Laws. 81
Temple, of Solomon as place of	Tingvallir, place of assembly 81
justice	Titian, painting of the Council of
See, also, COURTS (place of	Trent by
iustice)	TIERL Dy

l'itle, deeds of, in Egypt, place of record	12 174 115	(Germanic) The Gragas, in Icelandic law Mirror of Saxony Mirror of Swabia	818 849 851
Togoto-mimi, early legislator in Japan Tokugawa dynasty in Japan Tomb Robbers' Trial, in Egypt Tomii Masakiro, law professor in	463 480 44	(Maritime) Consolato del Mar Laws of Oleron Hansa Shipping Laws	885 893 893
JapanTopics, Cicero's essay on	522 402	(Papal) Decretum of Gratian	944
Torah, name for the Pentateuch in the synagogue Transactions between individuals. See Documents	107 130 42		996 1008 1008
Treason, trial for, in Egypt Treatises on law	42	(Anglican) Bracton's De Legibus	
(Egyptian) none discovered	13	Angliae	1062
(Chinese) style of	187	ures	1078
(Roman) passages from Ulpian's Quintilian's	432 434	See, also, Books; Docu-	1001
Gaius' Institutes forbidden to be cited	439 444	Treaty, earliest international, in Egypt	20
(Japanese) books of practice	484	Treguier, birthplace of St. Ives. Trent, Council of	959 962 702
(Mohammedan) of Al Bukhari of Zaid Ibn Ali	549 552	Trial. See, also, Courts; Liti- GATION; PROCEDURE	
of Khalilof Burhan Adin Ali	555 563	(Egyptian) criminal, in Egypt	12, 44
(Kellic) book of Aicill Senchus Mor	686 687	(Mesopotamian) lawsuit over a will lawsuit over purchase of	75
Welsh laws of King Howel	702	land, appeal of an ac- cused, in Mesopotamia	77

(Hebrew)		(Slavic)	
mode of before Moses	109	procedure of, in medieval	
(Chinese)		Russia	780
of Perera	155	by lot, in medieval Russia	784
of Chinese servant	157	by battle, in medieval	
for homicide	182	Russia780,	78-L
(Hindu)	**	(Germanic)	
rules of Brihaspati for	253	by battle	849
before king in Burma	233	before schoeffen court	853
before Supreme Court in	200	by ordeal	858
Burma	235	by compurgation oath	858
before Supreme Court in		(Papal)	
Siam	237	forbidden by the church	
in Indian village court	245	(trial by battle)	956
(Greek)	•	(Anglican)	
by jury in Athens	291	Year-Book cases in England	1072
of Lucian at Athens	302	trial by battle in England in	
of Phidias at Athens	319	the 1500's	1091
of student of oratory, for		Trial by battle. See BATTLE,	
fccs due	323	TRIAL BY	
of Orestes	322	Tribonian, chairman of Justin-	
of Darius v. Dionysodorus	328	ian's commission	446
(Roman)		Trojan period of Greek law	287
mode of	407	Tronchet, collaborator in the	" ^ -
of Apollonius, at Rome	409		1027
of the Sophists, at Athens	415	Trust, as a form of property in	KAK
of Jesus, at Jerusalem	418	Islamic law	, 500
(Japanese)		Lombard law	836
Methods of	486	Tsar, title of, in Russia	773
conciliation case	494	Tsing dynasty, Code of	162
litigation over rural rights	496	Tulkinghorn at Lincoln's Inn	1084
litigation on partnership	507	Tunis, trial for divorce in	580
(Mohammedan)		Turanian race in Mesopotamia	59
for divorce, in Tunis	580	Turkey, legal education in	573
in the presence of the sultan	619	minister of justice in	636
	220	legal system of, occidentalized	637
(Keltic)	8 -6	Romanesque law in	1035
of copyright claim, etc	676	Turkish law school in Bosnia	763

Turks in India	213	Verbenik, law code of, in Croatia	****
Tut-ankh-amen, related by mar-		Vercingetorix surrenders with the	761
riage to Harmhab	18	Gauls to Caesar	657
Twelve Tables of Roman law	374	Verdict of Greek jury 291, 300,	
Tyre as a maritime city	876	Vikings, the sea rovers	814
		Village court in India	245
· U		Virginia, English law in the	240
Uah, will of	22		1098
Udaipur, palace at	249	Visaya, in Philippines	227
Ulema, in Islamic legal education	574	Visigoths, Code of the	838
Ulozhenie, or Regulations, of		Vizir, justice administered by	618
Russia	787	Vladimir, of Kief, accepts Christi-	010
Ulpian, the counsellor	430	anity for Russia	770
Ulster, king of	674	Voltaire, comment of, on localism	
Umayado, prince regent in Japan	463		1024
United States of America. See			
ANGLICAN LEGAL SYSTEM		W	
United States Shipping Board,		Wahabis, tribe of, in Arabia	ent
map	919	Wakuf as a form of property in	625
University of Cordoba	541	Islamic law	565
of Granada	541	Wales, the Kelts in	660
of Stamboul	588	Wali or governor, in Islamic law	618
of Krakow founded	746	at Tehran	635
of Prag founded	743	Wallace, trial of, in Westminster	000
of Bologna founded	985		1058
of Padua, escutcheons in	990	Warranty deed in Mesopotamia	65
study of law at the English	4000	Warren Hastings, trial of, in	00
Inns of Court as	1067		1058
Utter barristers at the Inns of	1000	Warren, Samuel, at the Inner	1000
Court	1068	- ·	1083
${f v}$		Washington, Supreme Court at	
Vacarius, lectures on Roman law		Welsh legal system. See Keltic	
in England1007,	1062	LEGAL SYSTEM	
Vaclay, castle of St	736	West, Attorney General, on	
Valhalla, the Hall of the Slain	813	Colonial law	1099
Valkyries, the maidens of Val-		Westminster Hall, built by Wil-	
halla	813	liam Rufus	1058
Venice, suzerain of Dalmatia	759	trials in	1058
Council of Ten of	882	meeting of the American Bar	
the Hansa League at	897	Association in	1108

White Hill, Battle of the, near Prag	Yoritomo, medieval legislator in Japan
Writing, styles of. See SCRIPTS	${f z}$
Y	Zaid Ibn Ali, treatise of 552
Yamen, in China	Zemsky Sobor, or assembly, in

(PRINTED IN U. S. A.)